Come and Welcome TO

Jesus Christ:

Or, a plain and profitable

DISCOURSE

On John 6. Verse 37.

SHEWING

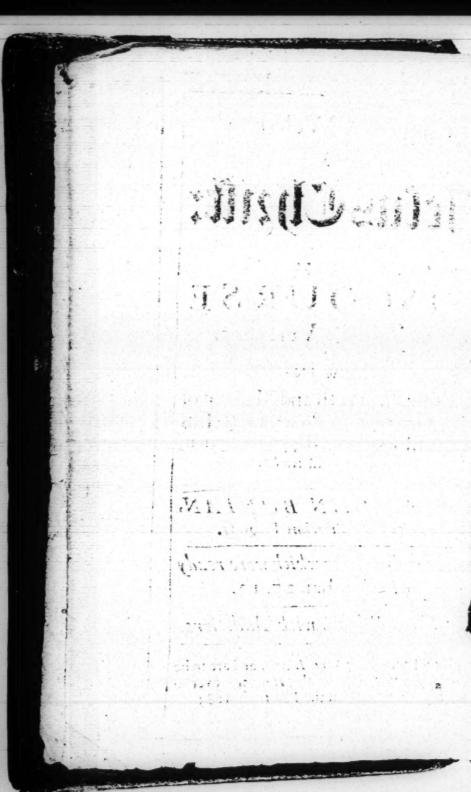
the Cause, Truth and Manner of the Coming of a Sinner to Jelus Chist; with his Happy Reception, and Blessed Entertainment.

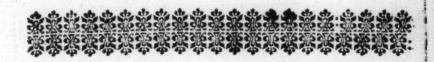
Vritten by JOHN BUNIAN, Author of the Pilgrims Progress.

And they shall come which were ready to Perish, Isai. 27.13.

be Third Edition, with Additions.

ondon: Printed for Benj. Harris, and are to be fold by Jo. Marris, at the Harrow, over atinst the Church in the Poultry. 1685.





Come, and Welcome TO JESUS CHRIST.

John 6. 37.

All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.

Little before in this Chapter, your may read, that the Lord JESUS walked on the Sea to go to Capernaum, having fent his Disciples before in a Ship; but the Wind was contrary: By which means the Ship was hindred in her Passage. Now about the fourth Watch of the Night, Jesus came walking upon the Sea, and overtook them; at the sight of whom they were asraid.

Note, When Providences are Black and Terrible to Gods People, the Lord Jesus shews himself to them in wonderful manner; the which, sometimes

 A_3

they

they can as little bear, as they can the things that were before terrible to them. They were afraid of the Wind and the Water; they were also afraid of their Lord and Saviour, when he appeared to them in that State.

But He faid, Be not afraid, it is I.

Note, That the End of the appearing of the Lord Jesus unto his People (though the manner of his appearing be never so terrible) is to allay their Fears and Perplexities.

Then they received him into the Ship, and immediately the Ship was at the Land whither it

went.

Note, When Chilf is absent from his People, they go on but slowly, and with great difficulty; but when he joyneth himself unto them, Oh! how fast they steer their Course; how soon are they at their

Jourkeys end!

The People now among whom he last preached, when they saw that both Jesus was gone, and his Disciples, they also took Shipping, and came to Carenaum, seeking for Jesus. And when they had found him, they wonderingly asked him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither? But the Lord Jesus slighting their Complement, answered, Verily, Verily, ye seek me, not because we saw the Miracles, but because ye did eat of the Loaves and were filled.

Note, A People may follow Christ sar for base Ends, as these went after him beyond Sea for Loaves : A Mans Belly will carry him a great way in Reli-

gion

that aid of

afraid red to

Lord is ap-Fears

dimher it

ople, ; but w fast their

eachgone, and And' ngly But anuse ver fthe

base aves; Religion:

gion: yea, a Mans Belly will make him venture far for Christ.

Note again, They are not feigning Complements, but gracious Intentions, that Crown the Work in the Eye of Christ: Or thus; It is not the Toyl and Business of Professors, but their Love to

him, that makes him approve of them.

Note again, When men shall look for friendly Entertainment at Christ's Hand (if their Hearts be rotten) even then will they meet with a Check and Rebuke: Ye seek me, not because ye saw the Miracles, but because ye did eat of the Loaves, and were filled.

Yet observe again, He doth not refuse to give, even to these, good Counsel; He bids them labour for the Meat that endureth to Eternal Life. Ohow willingly would Jesus Christ have even those Profesors that come to him with Pretences only, cometo him Sincerely, that they may be Saved.

The Text, you will find, is after much more Discourse with, and about this People; and it is uttered by the Lord Jesus as the Conclusion of the whole; and intimateth, that fince they were Professors in pretence only, and therefore such as his Soul could not delight in, as fuch that he would content himself with a Remnant that his Father had bestowed upon him-As who should say, I am not like to be honoured in your Salvation; but the Father hath bestowed upon me a People, and they shall come to me in truth. and in them will I be satisfied. The Text there-

fore:

fore may be called Christ's Repose; in the sulfilling whereof, he resteth himself content, after much Labour, and many Sermons spent, as it were in vain. As he saith by the Prophet; I have saboured in vain, I have spent my strength for

nought, and in vain, Ila. 49.4.

But as there he saith, My Judgment is with the Lord, and my Work with my God: So in the Text he saith, All the Father giveth me, shall come to me, and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. By these words therefore, the Lord Jesus comforteth himself under the consideration of the dissimulation of some of his Followers. He also thus betook himself to Rest under the consideration of the little essect that his Ministry had in Capernaum, Corazin and Bethsaida; I thank thee, O Father, said he, Lord of Heaven and Earth, because thou hast hid these things from the Wise and Prudent, and hast revealed them to Babes; even so Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight, Matt. 11.25. Luke 10.21.

The Text, in the general, standeth of two parts, and hath special respect to the Father and the Son; as also to their joynt management of the Salvation of the People. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me, and him that cometh

to me, I will in no wife cast out.

The first part of the Text (as is evident) respethe the Father and his Gift; the other part, the Son and his reception of that Gift.

First, For the Gift of the Father, there is this to be considered; to wit,

fulfilafter as it net; I th for

th the Text me to o wife

Lord eratillow-Rest that and I he, of hid

fo it o.21. two rand ent of ather

espepart,

meth

this.

The Gift it self; and that is a Gift of certain-Persons to the Son. The Father giveth, and that Gift shall come: And Him that cometh: The Gift then is of Persons; the Father givethe Persons to Jesus Christ.

Secondly, Next, you have the Son's Reception of this Gift, and that sheweth it self in these

Particulars:

1. In his hearty Acknowledgment of it to be

a Gift: The Father giveth me.

2. In his taking Notice, after a solemn manner, of All, and every part of the Gift: All that the Father giveth me.

3. In his resolution to bring them to himself.

All the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

4. And in his determining, that not any thing shall make him dislike them in their coming. And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

These things might be spoken to at large, as they are in this Method presented to view; but I shall chuse to speak to the Words:

.I. By way of Explication.

2. By way of Observation.

First, By way of Explication [All] that the Father giveth me. This Word All, is often used in Scripture, and is to be taken more largely, or more strictly, even as the Truth or Argument, for the sake of which it is made use of, will bear: wherefore, that we may the better understand the Mind of Christ, in the use of it here, we must consider, that it is limited and re-

A 5

firainedi

strained only to those that shall be saved, to wit, to those that shall come to Christ; even to those whom he will in no wise cast out. Thus also the Word All Israel is sometimes to be taken (though sometimes it is taken for the whole Family of Facob.) And so All Israel shall be saved, Rom. 11. By All Israel, here he intendeth, not All of Israel, in the largest sence; for they are not All Israel which are of Israel; neither because they are of the Seed of Abraham, are they All Children; but in Isaac shall thy Seed be called: that is, They who are the Children of the Flesh; these are not the Children of God, but the Children of the Promise are sounted for the Seed, Rom. 9. 6, 7, 8.

This Word, All, must therefore be limited, and enlarged, as the Truth and Argument, for the sake of which it is used, will bear; else we shall abuse Scriptures and Readers, and our Selves, and All. An I, if I be lifted up from the Earth, faid Christ, will draw All Men after me, John 12. 32. Can any Man imagine, that by All, in this place, he should mean All, and every Individual Man in the World; and not rather, That All, that is confonant to the Scope of the Place? And if by being Lift up from the Earth, he means, as he should seem, his being taken up into Heaven; and if by drawing All Men after him, he meant a drawing of them into that place of Glory; then must he mean by All Men, those, and only those, that shall in

to wit, truth be eternally faved from the wrath to come. O those For God hath concluded them All in Unbelief, that also the he might have Mercy upon All, Rom. 11. 32. Here hough again you have All and All, two Alls; but yet a nily of great disparity between the All, made mention of Rom. in the first place, and that All made mention ot All of in the second. Those intended in this re not Text, are the Jews, even All of them, by the ecause first [All] that you find in the Words. The fecond All doth also intend the same People; ev All but yet only so many of them as God will have called: Mercy upon. He hath concluded them All in Flesh; Unbelief, that he might have Mercy upon All. ildren The Allalio in the Text, is likewise to be limitm. 9. ed and restrained to the Saved, and to them on-

nited,

, for

le we

our nthe

me.

t by

cvc-

ra-

oe of

the

eing

All

by

in

uth

into

lv. But again, The Word [Giveth] or, hath given, must be restrained after the same manner, to the same limited number. All that the Father giveth me. Not all that are given, if you take the Gift of the Father to the Son, in the largest sence; for in that sence, there are Many given to him that shall never come unto him: Yea, Many aregiven unto him, that he will cast out. I shall therefore first snew you the Truth of this, and then, in what sence the Gift in the Text, must be taken.

First, That All that are given to Christ, it you take the Gift of the Father to him, in the largest sence, cannot be intended in the Text, is evident,

1. Because, then all the Men, yea all the Things Things in the World must be saved. All things, faith he, are delivered unto Me by the Father, Mat. 11. 27. This I think, no Rational man in the World will conclude. Therefore, the Gift intended in the Text, must be restrained to some, to a Gift that is given by way of Speciality by the Father to the Son.

2. It must not be taken for All, that in any sence are given by the Father to him; because, the Father hath given some, yea, many to him, to be dashed in pieces by him. A.k of me, said the Father to him, and I will give thee the Heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the Earth for thy possession: But what must be done with them? Must be save them All? No, Thou halt break them with a Rod of Iron, thou shalt dash them in pieces like a Potters Vessel, Pfal. 2. This Method he useth not with them that he faveth by his Grace, but with those that himself and Saints shall rule over in Justice and Severity, Rev. 2.26,27. Yet, as you fee, They are given to him. Therefore the Gift intended in the Text must be restrained to some; to a Gift that is given by way of Speciality by the Father to the Sori.

In Pfal. 18. he faith plainly, that some are given to him, that he might destroy them, Thou hast given me the Necks of mine Enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me, vers. 40. These therefore cannot be of the number of those that are said to be given in the Text; for those, even

AL

All of them shall come to him, and he will in no

wife cast them out.

I things,

Father,

man in he *Gift*

o some,

lity by

in any!

him,

, faid

e Hea-

a parts

must

All? Iron,

Veffel.

them

that

ey are

n the

that

3. Some are given to Christ, that he by them might bring about some of his high and deep Designs in the World. Thus Judas was given to Christ, to wit, that by him, even as was determined before, he might bring about His Death, and so the Salvation of his Elect by his Blood Yea, and Judas must so manage this business, as that he must lose himself for ever in bringing it to pass. Therefore the Lord Jesus, even in his losing of Judas, applies himself to the Judgment of his Father, if he had not in that thing, done that which was right, even in suffering of Judas so to bring about his Masters Death, as that he might by so doing bring about his own eternal Damnation also.

Those, saith he, that thou gavest me, have I kept, and none of them is lost, but the Son of Perdition, that the Scri ture might be fulfilled, John 17.12. Let us then grant that Judas was given to Christ, but not as others are given to him; not as those made mention of in the Text; for then he should have failed to have been so received by Christ, and kept to Eternal Life. Indeed he was given to Christ, but he was given to him to lose him, in the way that I have mentioned before; he was given to Christ, that he by him might bring about his own Death, as was before determined; and that in the overthrow of him that did it. Yea, he must bring about

are
Thou
at I
hese
that
ven

All

about his own Death, as was before determined; and that, in the overthrow of him that did it. Yea, he must bring about his Dying for us in the loss of the Instrument that betrayed him, that he might even sulfill the Scripture in his Destruction, as well as in the Salvation of the rest. And none of them is lost, but the Son of Perdition, that the Scripture might be sulfilled.

The Gift therefore in the Text, must not be taken in the largest sence, but even as the words will bear, to wit, for such a Gift as he accepteth, and promiseth to be an essectual Means of Eternal Salvation to. All that the Father giveth me, hall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. Mark, They shall come that are in special given to me; and they shall y no means be rejected: For this is the Subtance of the Text.

Those therefore intended, as the Gist in the Fext, are those that are given by Covenant to the Son; those that in other places are called, the Elest, the Chosen, the Sheep, and the Chil-

tren of the Promise, &c.

These be they that the Father hath given to Christ to keep them; those, that Christ hath romised Eternal Life unto; those, to whom he hath given his Word, and that he will have with him in his Kingdom to behold his Glory.

This is the will of the Father that sent me, that of all that he hath given me, I shall lose nothing, but should raise it up at the last day. And I give unto

hined;
did it.
us in
him,
in his
of the
fon of
led.
ot be
rords
teth,
Eterme,
will

the to led,

ome shall

to ath he ive

ng,

unto them eternal Life, and they shall never perish; neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father that gave them me, is greater than All: and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. As thou hast given him tower over all Flesh, that he should give Eternal Life to as many as thou hast given him. Thine they were, and thou gavest them me, and they have kept thy Word, I pray for them, I pray not for the World, but for those that thou hast given me; for they are thine. And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

Keep through thine own Name, those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one as we are. Father, I will that those whom thou hast given me, may be with me where I am, that they may be hold my Glory which thou hast given me; for thou lovedst me before the Foundation of the World, John 6.39. Chap.10.28. Chap.17.2,6,9,19,24.

All these Sentences are of the same import with the Text; and the Alls and Manies, Those, They, &c. in these several Sayings of Christ, are the same with All the Given in the Text. All that the Father giveth.

So that (as I said before) the Word All, as also other Words, must not be taken in such fort as our soolish Fancies, or groundless Opinions will prompt us to, but do admit of an Enlargement or a Restriction, according to the true meaning and intent of the Text. We must therefore diligently consult the meaning of

of the Text by comparing it with other the Sayings of God; so shall we be better able to find out the mind of the Lord, in the Word which he has given us to know it by.

Person giving; by which we may learn several useful things: 1. That the Lord God, and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, is concerned t with the Son in the Salvation of his People. True, this Acts, as to our Salvation, are diverse from

All that the [Father] giveth.

By this Word [Father] Christ describeth the

a those of the Son; he was not capable of doing I that, or those things for us, as did the Son; he I died not, he spilt not Blood for our Redemption, i as the Son; but yet he hath a hand, a great to hand in our Salvation too: As Christ saith, b The Father himself loveth you, and his Love is standard manifest in chusing of us, in giving of us to his Son, yea, and in giving his Son also to be a I Ransom for us. Hence he is called The Father th of Mercies, and the God of all Comfort. For there even the Father hath himself found out. di and made way for his Grace to come to us through the Sides, and the Heart-Blood of his C well beloved Son, Col. 1. 12. The Father therepi fore is to be remembred and adored as one hah ving a chief Hand in the Salvation of Sinners w We ought to give thanks to the Father, who hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance o of the Saints in Light; for the Father sent the Son be to be the Saviour of the World, I John 4. 14. Col he Say-1. 12. As also we see in the Text, The Father

to find giveth the Sinner to Christ to save him. l which

Secondly, Christ Jesus the Lord by this word Father would Familiarize this Giver to us. Naturally the Name of God is dreadful to us, espeeth the cially when he is discovered to us by those Names that declare his Justice, Holines, Power, and Glory; but now this Word Father is a familiar Word, it frighteth not the Sinner, but rather inclineth his Heart to Love, and be pleafed with the remembrance of him. Hence Christ also when he would have us to pray with Godly boldness, puts this word Father into our Mouths; Saying, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in Heaven; concluding thereby, that by the Familiarity that by such a word is intimated, the Children of God may take more boldness to pray for, and ask great things. I my felf have often found, that when I can fay but this word Father, it doth me more good, than when I call him by any other Scripture-Name; 'tis worth your noting, that to call God by this Relative Title, was rare among the Saints in Old-Testament Times; seldom do you find him called by this Name, no, sometimes not in three or four Books; but now in New-Testament Times, he is called by no Name so often as this, both by the Lord Jefus himself, and by the Apostles afterwards. Indeed the Lord Jesus was he that first made this Name common among the Saints, & that taught them,

feveral , and cerned True, e from doing n; he

great faith, ove is to his bea

ather

aption,

For out, o us of his

hereeha-

ners. hath ce of L

Son Col:

. 12

them, both in their Discourses, their Prayers and in their Writings, so much to use it; it bes ing more pleasing to, and discovering more plainly our interest in God, than any other Expression; for by this one Name we are made to understand that all our Mercies are the Off-spring of God, and that we also that are called, are his Children by Adoption.

All that the Father [giveth]

This Word [giveth] is out of Christ's ordinary Dialect, and seemeth to intimate, at the first lound, as if the Fathers Gift to the Son, was not an Act that is past, but one that is prefent and continuing; when indeed this Gift was bestowed upon Christ, when the Covenant, the Eternal Covenant was made between them. before all Worlds. Wherefore in those other Places, when this Gift is mentioned, it is still spoken of, as of an Act that is past: As, All that he hath given me; to as many as thou has given me; Thou gavest them me, and those which thou hast given me. Therefore of necessity this must be the first and chief sence of the Text: I mean of this Word [Giveth,] otherwise the Doctrine of Election, and of the Eternal Coveh the Son (in which Covenant, this Gift of the W Father is most certainly comprized) will be shaken, or at least-wife questionable by erroneous Father gave not all those to Christ that shall be faved Prayers faved, before the World was made; for that it bethis Act of giving is an Act of Continuation.

e plain. But again, this Word [Giveth] is not to be Expreserejected; for it hath its proper Use, and may

e to un signifie to us.

First, That though the Act of Giving among ed, are men, doth admit of the time past, or the time to come, and is to be spoken of with reference to fuch time; yet with God it is not fo. Things ordi-past, or things to come, are always present with at the God, and with his Son Jesus Christ: Son, leth things that are not (that is, to us) as though they were. And again, Known unto God are all his Works from the Foundation of the World. All t, the things to God are present, and so the Gift of the Father to the Son, although to us, as is manifest by the Word, it is an Act that is past, Rome. 4. 17. Ats 15: 10.

Secondly, Christ may express himself thus to shew, that the Father hath not only given him this Portion in the Lump, before the world was; but that those that he had so given, he will give him again; that is, will bring them to him at the time of their Conversion; for the Father bringeth them to Christ, John 6. 44.

As it is faid, She shall be brought unto the King in Rayment of Needle-work; that is, in the Richteoulness of Christ; for it is God that imputeth that to these that are saved, Pfal. 45. 14. 1 Cor. 1.

A Man giveth his Daughter to fuch a Man. first in order to Marriage, and this respects the time

is preift was a. beother s still

All u bast which this ext: e the COVE-

and the Tha-COLES

the l be ved.

appointed, in Marriage: And in this last sence, perhaps, the Text may have a meaning; that is, that all that the Fatherhath (before the world was) given to Jesus Christ, he giveth them again to him, in the day of their Espousals. Or,

Thirdly, In that Christ saith [giveth] instead of hath given, he may do it to shew, that this Gist of the Father to him, is now as new, as sweet, as pleasant and desirable, as if it had

never been given before.

Things that are given among Men, are ofttimes best at first, to wit, when they are new; and the reason is, because, all earthly things wax Old; but with Christ it is not so: This Gist of the Father is not old and deformed, and unpleasant in his Eyes; and therefore to him 'tis always new. When the Lord spake of giving the Land of Canaan to the Israelites, he saith not, that he had given, or would give it to them; but thus ; The Lord thy God giveth thee this good Land, Deut. 9. 6. Not but that he had given it to them, while they were in the Loyns of their Fathers, Hundreds of Years before. Yet he Plaith now, he giveth it to them; as if they were now also in the very A& of taking possession. his when as yet they were on the other fide for-Wildan. What then should be the meaning? Why, II take it to be this; That the Land should be to them always as new; as new, as if they were taking possession thereof but now. And so is the Gift he day of the Father, mentioned in the Text to the Son; fence t is always new, as if it were always new.

All that the Father giveth [Me.]

in-

s new.

it had

re oft-

new;

gs wax

s Gift

id un-

m'tis

giving

faith

hem;

s good

ven it their

t he

were

Tion,

for-Vhy,

be to

king

: Gift of.

3; that In these Words you find mention made of world two Persons, the Father and the Son; the Fanagain her Giving, and the Son Receiving, or Acceptng of this Gift. This then in the first place, that clearly demonstrateth, That the Father and he Son, though they, with the Holy Ghoft are one and the same eternal God; yet as to their Personality are distinct. The Father is one, the on is one, the Holy Spirit is one. But because here is in this Text mention made but of two if the three, therefore a word about those two. The Giver and Receiver cannot be the same 'erson in a proper sence, in the same Act of Giving and Receiving. He that giveth, giveth not to himself, but to another; the Father giveth not to the Father, to wit, to Himfelf; but to the Son; the Son receiveth not of the Son, to wit, of Himfelf, but of the Father: for when the Father giveth Commandment, he giveth it not to himself, but to another; Christ saith; He hath given Me a Commandment, John 12. 49. So again, I am one that beareth witness of my self, and the Father that sent me, beareth witness of me, John 10. 18.

Further, here is something implied that is not expressed, to wit, that the Father hath not given all men to Christ; that is, in that sencesas is intended in this Text, though in a larger, as

was faid before, he hath given him every on n of them; for then all should be faved: He hath therefore disposed of some another way He gives some up to Idolatry, he gives some u a to Uncleanness, to vile Affections, and to t reprobate Mind. Now these he disposeth of it his Anger, for their Destruction (Alts 7. 42 1 Rom. 1.24, 26, 28.) that they may reap the truit of their doings, and be filled with the Re ward of their own ways. But neither bath he thus disposed of all men; he hath even of Mer cy referved some from these Judgments, and those are they that he will pardon, as he faith! For I will pardon them whom I referve, Jer. 50.20 Now thele he hath given to Jesus Christ by Will, as a Legacy and Portion. Hence the Lord Jesus lays, This is the Fathers Will which bath fent me, that of all which he hath given me, I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day, John 36. 29.

The Father therefore in giving of them to him to fave them, must needs declare unto us

these following things.

God, to wit, to fave them to the uttermost Sin, the uttermost Temptation, &c. Heb. 7. 25. Hence he is said, to lay help on one that is Mighty, Mighty to save: And hence it is again, that God did even of old promise to send his People a Saviour, a great one, Pfal. 89. 19. Isa. 63. I. To save, is a great Work, and calls for Almight

on mightiness in the Undertaker : Hence he is cal-He led the Mighty God, the Wonderful Counsellor, way &c. Sin is strong, Satan is also strong, Death and the Grave are strong, and so is the Curse of ne u the Law; therefore it follows, that this lefus of it must needs be by God the Father, accounted Almighty, in that he hath given his Elect to him to favethem, and to deliver them from these, and that in despight of all their Force and Power. Re

And he gave us Testimony of this his Might, when he was employed in that part of our Deliverance that called for a Declaration of it. He abolished Death; he destroyed him that had the power of Death; he was the destruction of the Grave; he bath finished Sin, and made an end of it, as to its damning Effects upon the Persons that the Father hath given him; he hath vanquished the Curle of the Law, nailed it to his Cross, triumphed over them upon his Cross. and made a shew of these things openly, 2 Tim. 1. 10. Heb. 2. 14, 15. Hof. 13. 14. Dan. 9.24. Gal. 3. 13. Col. 2. 14, 15.

Yea, and even now, as a Sign of his Triumph and Conquest, he is alive from the dead, and hath the Keys of Hell and Death in his own

keeping, Rev. 1. 18.

to

o the

th h

Mer

and

aith

0.20

t by

the

phich

me,

ag ain

n to

to us

gnof

Sin,

25.

ligh-

that

ople

3. 1.

Al-

ign-

2. The Fathers giving of them to him to fave them, declares unto us that he is and will be faithful in his Office of Mediator, and that therefore they shall be secured from the Fruit and Wages of their Sins, which is Eternal Dam-

nation,

nation, by his faithful Execution of it. And in V deed it is faid, even by the Holy Ghost himself fa That he is faithful to him that appointed him ju that is, to this work of faving those that the Fa. a ther hath given him for that purpose; as Mose p was faithful in all his House : yea, and more faith t ful too, for Moses was faithful in Gods House, but as a Servant; but Christ as a Son, over his own to

House, Heb. 3.

And therefore this Man is counted worthy of I more Glory than Moses, even upon this account is because more faithful than he; as well as because of the Dignity of his Person. Therefore in him F and in his Truth and Faithfulness God rested 1 well-pleased, and hath put all the Government b of this People upon his Shoulders. Knowing that nothing shall be wanting in him, that may any way perfect this Design. And of t this, He, to wit, the Son, hath already givena Proof; for when the time was come, that his Blood was by Divine Justice required for their Redemption, Washing and Cleansing, He as freely poured it out of his Heart, as if it had been; Water out of a Vessel; not sticking to part with his own Life, that the Life which was laid up for his People in Heaven, might not fail to be bestowed upon them. And upon this account, (as well as upon any other) it is that God calleth him his Righteous Servant, Ifa. 53. For his Righ-1 teousness could never have been compleat, if he had not been to the uttermost Faithful to the Work

d in Work he undertook: It is also, because he is nself faithful and true, that in Righteousness he dothbim judge and make work for his Peoples Delivere Fa ance. He will faithfully perform this Truft te-Mose posed in him: The Father knows this, and hath

aith therefore given his Elect unto him.

Thirdly, The Fathers giving of them to him on to fave them, declares that he is, and will be gentle and patient towards them under all their ny of Provocations and Miscarriages. It is not to be ount imagined, the Tryalsand Provocations that the cause Son of God hath all along had with these Peohim ple that have been given to him that faves them: ested indeed he is said to be a Tryed Stone; for he has ment been Tryed, not only by the Devil, Guilt of ving Sin, Death, and the Curie of the Law, but alfo that by his Peoples Ignorance, Unrulinels, Falls innd of to Sin, and declining to Errors in Life and Dovena Etrine. Were we but capable of seeing how this Lord Jesus has been Tryed, even by his their People, ever fince there was one of them in the le as World, we should be amazed at his Patience been, and gentle Carriages to their. It is fald indeed, been The Lord is very pitiful, flow to Anger, and of with up great Mercy: And indeed, if he had not been to be so, he could never have endured their Manners, as he has done from Adam hitherto. Thereount, lleth fore is his Pity and Bowels towards his Church, igh- preferred above the Pity and Bowels of a Mother if he towards her Child. Can a Woman forget ber the Jucking Ghard, that shee should not have Compassion: ork !

come, and Welcome

on the Son of her Womb? yea, they may forget, yet for I will not forget thee, faith the Lord, Ifa. 49.15.

th God did once give Moses, as Christ's Servant, a an handful of his People to carry them in his th Bosom, but no further than from Egypt to Ca e naan; and this Moses, as is said of him by the H Holy Ghost, was the meekest Man that was then to be found in the Earth: yea, and he lo. f ved the People at a very great rate, yet neither would his Meekness nor Love hold out in this work; he failed, and grew passionate, even to the provoking of his God to Anger, under this Work. And Moses said unto the Lord, wherefore hast thou afflisted thy Servant? But what was the Affliction? Why the Lord had faid unto him, Carry this People in thy Bosom as a Nursing Father beareth the Sucking Child, unto the Land that he sware unto their Fathers. And how then? Not I, says Moses; I am not able to bear all this People, because it is too heavy for me: if thou deal thus with me, kill me I pray thee, out of hand, and let me not see my wretchedness, Num. 11. 11, 12, 13, 14. God gave them to Moses, that he might carry them in his Bosom, that he might shew! gentleness and patience towards them, under all the provocations wherewith they would provoke him from that time, till he had brought them to their Land; but he failed in the work; he could not exercise, because he had not that sufficiencv of Patience towards them: But now it is said of the Person speaking in the Text, That he

Chall

to yet shall gather his Lambs with his Arm, shall carry 15. them in his Bosom, and shall gently lead them that vant, are with young, Isa. 40. 10, 11. Intimating, that n his this was one of the Qualifications that God look-Ca ed for, and knew was in him, when he gave his y the Elect to him to fave them.

this

n to

this efore

Was!

unto.

rfing

Land

hen?

this

deal

and 12,

ight

hew

all

oke

n to

uld

CII-

it is

be

hall

t was. Fourthly, The Fathers giving of them to e lo fave them, declares that he hath a sufficiency of ither Wisdom to wage with all those difficulties that would attend him in his bringing of his Sons and Daughters unto Glory, I Cor. 1.30. He hath made him to us to be Wisdom; yea, he is called Wisdom it self; and God saith moreover, That be shall deal Prudently, Isa. 52. 13. And indeed, he that shall take upon him to be the Saviour of the People, had need be wife, because their Adversaries are subtil above any. Here they are to encounter with the Serpent, who for his Subtilty out-witted our Father and Mother when their Wisdom was at highest (Gen.3.) But if we talk of Wisdom, our Jesus is wise, wiser than Solomon, wiser than all Men, wiser than all Angels; he is even the Wisdom of God. Christ the Wisdom of God (Col. I. I.) And hence it is that he turneth Sin, Temptation, Persecutions, Falls, and all things for good unto his People, (Rom. 8.)

> Now these things thus concluded on, do shew us also the great and wonderful love of the Father, in that he should chuse out one every way so well prepared for the work of Mans Salvation.

B 2

come, and vvelcome

Herein indeed perceive we the Love of God.

Huram gathered, that God Loved Israel, because a he had given them such a King as Solomon, to (2 Chron. 2. 11.) But how much more may we behold the Love that God hath bestowed upon us, in that he hath given us to his Son, and all so given his Son for us?

All that the Father giveth me [shall come.]

In these last Words, there is closely inserted an Answer unto the Fathers End in giving of his Elect to Jesus Christ. The Fathers End was that they might come to him, and be faved by him; and that, says the Son, shall be done; neither Sin nor Satan, neither Flesh nor World, neither Wisdom nor Folly, shall hinder their coming to the. They shall come to me, and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Here therefore the Lord Jesus positively determineth to put forth such a sufficiency of all Grace as shall effectually perform this Promise. They shall come. That is, he will cause them to come, by insusing of an effectual Blessing into all the Means that shall be used to that end As was said to the Evil Spirit that was sent to perswade Ahab to go and fall at Ramah Gilead; Go, Thou shalt perswade him, and prevailass; go forth and do so, I Kings 22. 22. So will Jesus Christ say to the Means that shall be used for the bringing of those to him that the Father hath given him. I say, he will bless it effectually to this very End; it shall perswade them, and

Cif

ecause and shall prevail also. Else, as I said, the Fa.3

domon) thers End would be frustrate: For the Fathers ay we Will is, That, of all that he hath given him, he upon fould lose nothing, but should raise it up at the nd al last day, in order next unto himself, Christ the First-Fruits, afterwards those that are his, at his. Coming (1 Cor. 15.) But this cannot be done, e.] lerro! if there should fail to be a Work of Grace effe-Etually wrought, though but in any one of of his isthat them. But this shall not fail to be wrought in them, even in all the Father hath given him him; either to fave. All that the Father hath given me, shall come to me, &c. But to speak more distinctly nei their to the Words, They shall come. Two things I d him would shew you from these Words:

First, What it is to come to Christ.

Secondly, What force there is in this Promife,

to make them come to him.

God.

y def all

mile.

hem

end:

nt to;

allo;

elus

l for

ther

au-

em,

and

First, I would shew you what it is to come to Christ. This Word Come, must be understood spiritually, not carnally; for many came to him carnally, or bodily, that had no saving advantage by him; Multitudes did thus come unto him in the days of his Flesh, yea innumerable Companies. There is also at this day a formal customary coming to his Ordinances, and ways of Worship, which availeth not any thing; but with them I shall not now meddle; for they are not intended in the Text. The Coming then intended in the Text, is to be understood of the Coming of the Mind unto him, even the moving

B 3

of the Heart towards him. I say, the moving of the Heart towards him, from a sound Sence of the absolute want that a man hath of him for his Justification and Salvation.

This Description of coming to Christ, divi

deth it self into two Heads.

First. That coming to Christ is a moving of the Mind towards him.

Secondly, That it is a moving of the Mind towards him from a found Sence of the absolute want that a Man ha.h of him for his Justification and

Salvation.

w]a

b.] t

To speak to the first, That it is a moving of the Mind towards him. This is evident, because coming hither or thither, if it be voluntary, is by an Act of the Mind or Will; so coming to Christ, is through the inclining of the Will. Thy People shall be willing, Pfal. 110.3. This willingness of Heart, is it which sets the Mind a mo-The Church exving after, or towards him. present this moving of her Mind towards Christ, by the moving of her Bowels. My Beloved put in his hand by the hole of the Door, and my Bowels were moved from him, Song 5.4. My Bowels; the passions of my Mind and Affections; which passions of the Affections are expressed by the vearning and founding of the Bowels, the yearning or passionate working of them, the Sounding of them, or their making a noise for him, Gen. 43. 30. 1 Kings 3. 26. Ifa. 16. 11.

This

of the the ab

of the

nd to-

reaule, y, is ng to Will.

moexerift, put

els; nich the

ing

his

This then is the coming to Christ, even a moving towards him with the Mind. And it shall come to pass, that every thing that Liveth, which moveth whithersoever the Water shall come, shall Live, Ezek. 47.9.

The Water in this Text, is the Grace of God, in the Doctrine of it: the Living Thingsare the Children of Men, to whom the Grace of God, by the Gospel is Preached. Now saith he, Every Living thing which moveth whither soever the Waters shall come, shall Live. And see how this Word [Moveth] is expounded by Christ himself in the Book of the Revelations: The Spirit and the Bride say, Come. And let him that heareth, say, Come. And let him that heareth, say, Come. And let him that is athirst, Come. And who soever will, that is willing, let him take the Water of Life freely, Rev. 22. 17.

So that, to Move in thy Mind and Will after Christ, is to be Coming to him. There are many poor Souls that are coming to Christ, that yet cannot tell how to believe it; because they think that coming to him, is some strange and wonderful thing; and indeed so it is: but I mean they overlook the inclination of their Will, the moving of their Mind, and the sounding of their Bowels after him; and count these none of this strange and wonderful thing; when indeed it is a work of greatest wonder in this World, to see a Man who was sometimes dead in Sin possessed of the Devil, an Enemy to Christ.

B 4

andi

and to all things spiritually good. I say, to see this Man moving with his Mind after the Lord Jesus Christ, is one of the highest Wonders in the World.

0

Secondly, It is a moving of the Mind toward him, from a found sense of the absolute want that a Man hath of him for his Judification and Salvation, Indeed, without this Sence of a lost Condition without him, there will be no moving of the Mind towards him: A moving of their Mouth there may be; With their Mouth they frem much Love, Ezek. 33.31. Such a People as this will come as the true People cometh; that is, in flew, and outward appearance: and they will fit before Gods Ministers, as his People sit before them; and they will hear his words too, but they will not do them; that is, will not come inwardly with their Minds; for with their Mouth they shew much Love, but their Heart (or Mind) goeth after their Covetousness. Now all this is, because they want an effectual sence of the Mifery of their State by Nature; for not till they have that, will they in their Mind move after d:t Therefore, thus it is faid concerning the true Comers, At that day the great Trumpet shall Cif be blown, and They shall come which were ready PIT to perish in the Land of Assyria, and the Out-casts htv of the Land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord w a in his holy Mountain at Jerusalem (Isa. 27.13.) They are then (as you see) the Out-casts, and oj it. those that are ready to perish, that indeed have b.]p their

to fee Lord ers in

ward t that alva

Conng of their they le as that they t be-

e in-Touth ind) is is

but

Mithey after the

hall eady cafts

ord (3.)

ave neir

their Minds effectually moved to come to Jesus Christ. This Sence of things, was that which made the Three Thousand come, that made Saul come, that made the Jaylor come, and that indeed makes all others come, that come effectually, Alts 2. 8, 16.

Of the true coming to Christ, the three Lepers were a famous Semblance; of whom you read, 2 Kings 7.3, &c. The Famine in those days was fore in the Land, there was no Bread for the People; and as for that Sustenance that was, which was Affes Flesh, and Doves Dung, that was only in Samaria; and of these the Lepers had no share, for they were thrust without the City. Well, now they fate in the Gate of the City, and Hunger was, as I may fay, making his last Meal of them; and being therefore half dead already, what do they think of doing? Why, first they display the dismal Colours of Death before each others Faces; and then relolve what to do, faying, If we fay we will go into the City, then the Famine is in the City, and we shall die there; if we sit still here, we die also; now therefore Come, let us fall into the Hof of the Syrians; if they fave is alive, we shall live; if they kill us, we shall but die. Here now was Necessity at work, and this Necessity! drove them to go thither for Life, whither else they would never have gone for it. Thus it is with them that in truth come to Jesus Christa Death is before them, they see it, and seel it; hen

(1

V.C

he is feeding upon them, and will eat them quite up, if they come not to Jesus Christ; and therefore they come even of necessity, being forced thereto by that Sence they have of their being utterly and everlastingly undone, if they find not safety in him.

These are they that will come: indeed these are they that are invited to come. Come unto me all ye that labour, and are heavy laden, and I will

give you rest, Mat. 11.21.

Take two or three things to make this more plain, to wit, That Coming to Christ, floweth from a sound sence of the absolute need that a

Man hath of him, as afore.

1. They shall come with Weeping, and with Supplication will I lead them; I will cause them to walk by Rivers of Waters in a plain way wherein they shall not stumble, Jer. 31.9. Mind it; they come with Weeping and Supplication; they come with Prayers and Tears. Now Prayers and Tears are the effects of a right Sence of the need of Mercy. Thus a senceless Sinner cannot come; he cannot Pray, he cannot Cry, he cannot come sensible of what he sees not, nor feels. In these days, and at that time, the Children of Israel shall come; they, and the Children of Judah together, going and weeting: they shall feek the Lord their God: they shall ask the way to Zion, with their Faces thitherward, faying, Come, and let us joyn our felies to the Lord in a perjetual Covewant that shall not be forgotten, Jer. 50. 4, 5. Secondly,

thereforced
being
y find
thefe
ito me
I will
more

quite

with em to erein hey hey

weth

he he hor

rek n,

e-

2

Secondly, This Coming to Christ, it is called a running to him, as flying to him; a flying to him from Wrath to come. By all which Terms, is set forth the sence of the Man that comes, to wit, That he is affected with the sence of his sin, and the Death due thereto; that he is sensible that the avenger of Blood perfues him, and that therefore he is cut off, if he makes not speed to the Son of God for Life; Mat. 3. 7. Pfal. 142. 9. Flying is the last work of a Man in danger, all that are in danger do not Fly, No, not all that see themselves in danger: Flying is the last work of a Man in danger: all that hear of danger will not Fly. Men will confider if there be no other way of escape, before they Fly. Therefore, as I said, Flying is the last thing. When all Refuge fails, and a Man is made to see that there is nothing left him but Sin, Death, and Damnation, unless he Flies to Christ for Life; then he Flies, and not till then.

Thirdly, That the true coming is, from a sence of an absolute need of Jesus Christ to save, &c. is evident by the Out-cry that is made by them to come, even as they are coming to him; Mat. 14.30. Asts 2.37. Asts 16.30. I ord save me or I perush; Men and Brethren what shall we do: Sirs, what must I do to be saved? and the like. This Language doth sufficiently discover that the truly coming Souls are Souls sensible of their need of Salvation by Jesus Christ; and moreover, that there is nothing else that can help them but Christ.

Fourther

Come, and Welcome.

Fourthly, It is yet further evident, by these few things that follow; it is said that such are pricked in their hearts, that is with the Sentence of Death by the Law; and the least prick in the Heart kills a man, Alts 2.37. such are said as I said before, to Weep, to Tremble, and to be Associated in themselves at the evident and unavoidable danger that attends them, unless they fly to Jesus Christ, Alts 9.16.

honest and sincere forsaking of all for him. If any man come unto me, and bate not his Father and Mother, and Wife, and Children, and Brethren, and Sisters. yea, and his own Life also, he cannot be my Disciple: And whosoever doth not bear his Cross and come after me, cannot be my

Difciple, Luke 14. 26, 27.

By these and the like Expressions essewhere; Christ describeth the true Comer, or the Man that indeed is coming to him; he is one that casteth all behind his back; he leaveth all, he sorsaketh all, he hateth all things that would stand in his way to hinder his Coming to Jesus Christ. There are a great many pretended Comers to Jesus Christ in the World. And they are much like to the Man that you read of in Mat. 21.30. that said to his Fathers bidding, I go Sir, and went not. I say, there are a great many such Comers to Jesus Christ; they say, when Christ calls by his Gospel, I come Sir, but still they abide by their Pleasures, and carnal De-

Delights. They come not at all, only they give him a Courtly Complement; but he takes notice of it, and will not let it pass for any more than a Lie. He said, I go Sir, and went not; he dissembled and lied. Take heed of this, you that flatter your selves with your own Deceivings; Words will not do with Jesus Christ: Coming is Coming, and nothing else will go for Coming with him.

Before I speak to the other Head, I shall answer some Objections that usually lie in the way of those that in Truth are coming to Jesus

Christ.

thefe

ch are

ntence

ick in

e laid

TO DE

una

they

th an

1. If

at her

Bre-

, he

b not

e my

Man

that

he

ould efus

ded

nd

of

ng,

cat

ıy,

out

nal JeObjection 1.

Though I cannot deny, but my mind runs after Christ, and that too as being moved thereto from a sight and consideration of my lost condition (for I see without him I perish): yet I fear my ends are not right in coming to him.

Quest. Why: what is thine end in coming to

Jesus Christ.

Answ. My End is, that I might have Life.

and be faved by Jesus Christ.

This is the Objection; Well, let me tell thee that to come to Christ for Life, and to be fued though at present thou hast no other end, is a lawful and good coming to Jesus Christ. This is evident, because Christ propoundeth Life, as the only Argument to prevail with Sinners to come to him, and so also blameth them because they come not to him for Life. And ye will not come

Come to me that ye might have life, John. 5.3. Besides, there are many other Scriptures where by he allureth Sinners to come to him, in which he propoundeth nothing to them but their safe. ty. As, He that believeth in him, shall not jerish; He that believeth, is passed from Death to Life. He that believeth, shall be saved. He that believeth eth on him is not condemned. And believing and coming are all one. So that you see, to come to Christ for Life, is a lawful coming, and good.

And let me add over and above, that for a Man to come to Christ for Life, though he comes to him for nothing else but Life, it is to

give much honour to him.

First, He honoureth the Word of Christ, and consenteth to the truth of it, and that in these

two general Heads.

1. He consenteth to the Truth of all those Sayings that testifie that Sin is most abominable in it self, dishonorable to God, and damnable to the Soul of Man; for thus says the Man that cometh to Jesus Christ, Jer. 44. 4. Rom. 2.23.

chap. 6 23. 2 Thef. 2. 12.

2. In that he believeth, as the Word hath faid that there is in the Worlds best things, Righteousness and all, nothing but Death and Damnation; for so also sayes the Man that comes to Jesus Christ for Life, Rom. 7. 24, 35. Chap. 8. 2, 3. 2 Cor. 3. 6, 7, 8.

Secondly,

. 5. 3. Secondly, He honoureth Christs Person, in wherethat he believeth that there is Life in him, and which that he is able to fave him from Death, Hell, I fafe. the Devil, and Damnation; for unless a Man erifh; believes this, he will not come to Christ for Life, Life, Heb. 7. 24, 25. Thurdly, He honoureth him, believ. in that he beleiveth that he is Authorized of g and the Father to give Life to those that come to come him for it, 70.5.11,12.chap.17.1,2.3. Fourthly, He and honoureth the Priesthood of Jesus Christ.

1. In that he believeth that he alone hath

made atonement for Sin, Rom.2.

2. In that he believeth that Christ hath more power to save from Sin by the Sacrifice that he hath offered for it than hath all Law, Devils, Death or Sin to condemn: He that believes not this, will not come to Jesus Christ for Life, 13.38. Heb. 2.14, 15. Rev. 1.17, 18.

Thirdly, In that he believeth that Christ, according to his Office, will be most faithful and merciful in the discharge of his Office. This must be included in the Faith of him that comes for Life to Jesus Christ, 1 Jo 2.1,2,3. Heb. 2.17,18.

Fourthly, Further, He that cometh to Jesus Christ for Life, taketh part with him against Sin, and against the ragged and impersect Righteousness of the World; yea, and against salse Christs, and damnable Errors that set themselves against the worthiness of his Merits and Sufficiency: This is evident, for that such a Soul singleth Christ out from them all, as the only that can save.

Fifthly

for a h he is to

and hele

hose ble ble hat 23.

thnto

2,

Come, and Welcome

Fifthly. Therefore, as Noah, at Gods Combe mand, thou preparest this Ark, for the saving be of thy self, by the which also thou condemned let the World, and art become heir of the Righte outness which is by Faith (Heb. 11.7.) Where confere coming Sinner, be content; he that comen to Jesus Christ, believeth too that he is willing to shew mercy to, and have compassion upon him (though unworthy) that comes to him so it Life. And therefore thy Soul lieth not only under a special Invitation to come, but under a Promise too of being accepted and for given, Mat. 11.28.

All these particular parts and qualities of Faith, are in that Soul that comes to Jesus Christ for Life, as is evident to any indifferent Judgment.

For, will he that believeth not the Testimony of Christ concerning the baseness of Sin, and the insufficiency of the Righteousness of the world, come to Christ for Life? No.

He that believeth not this Testimony of the Word; comes not; He that believeth that there is Life any where else, comes not; He that questions whether the Father hath given Christ power to forgive, comes not; He that thinketh that there is more in Sin, in the Law, in Death, and the Devil, to destroy, than there is in Christ, to save, comes not; He also that questions his faithful management of his Priesthood for the Salvation of Sinners, comes not.

Thou then that art indeed the coming Sinner, believest

believest all this. True, perhaps thou dost not saving believe with that sull Assurance, nor hast thou leisure to take notice of thy Faith as to these distinct Acts of it; but yet all this Faith is in him that cometh to Christ for Life. And the Faith that thus worketh, is the Faith of the best and purest kind; because this man comes alone as a sinner, and as seeing that Life is, and is to be had only in Jesus Christ.

Before I conclude my Answer to this Objecti-

Before I conclude my Answer to this Objection, take into thy consideration these two things.

der a

Mat.

aith

t for

nent.

ony

the orld.

the

iere

jue-

wist

eth

th,

ift,

his

er,

elk

for those that were dead in Law, and that yet would live by Grace, even for those that were to fly thither for Life from the Avenger of Blood that pursued after them. And it is worth your Noting, that those that were upon their flight thither, are in a peculiar manner called the People of God. Cast ye up, Cast ye up, saith God, prepare ye themay, take up the stumbling Blocks out of the way of My People, Isa. 57. 14. This is meant of preparing the way to the City of Resuge, that the Slayers might escape thither; which slying Slayers are here by way of speciality, called the People of God; even those of them that escaped thither for Life.

Secondly, Confider that of Ahab, when Benhadad fent to him for Life, faying, Thus faith the Son Benhadad, I pray thee let me live. Though Benhadad had fought the Crown, Kingdom; yea, and also the Life of Ahab, yet how effectually

Come, and Welcome

ally doth Benhadad prevail with him. Is Benhadad dad yet alive? said Ahab, he is my Brother I yea, go ye, bring him to me: So he made him rid

in his Chariot, 1 Kings 20.

Coming Sinner, what thinkest thou? if Jell Christ had as little Goodness in him as Ahab, I might grant an humble Benhadad Life; the neither beggeft of him his Crown and Dignity Life, Eternal Life will ferve thy turn: Hor much more then shalt thou have it, fince the hast to deal with him who is Goodness and Mer cy it felf! yea, fince thou art also called upon yea, greatly encouraged by a promise of Life to come unto him for Life? Read also the Scriptures, Num. 35.11, 14, 15. Josh. 20. 1, 2, 3, 4 5. Heb. 6. 15, 17, 18, 19, 20.

Obj. 2. When I fay I only feek my felf, I mean, I do not find that I do design Gods Glory in mine own Salvation by Christ, and that makes me fear, I do not

come aright.

Answer. Where doth Christ Jesus require such a Qualification of those that are coming to him for Life? Come thou for Life, and trouble not thy Head with such Objections against thy self, and let God and Christ alone to glorific themfelves in the Salvation of such a Worm as thou The Father faith to the Son, Thou art my Servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified. God propoundeth Life to Sinners, as the Argument to prevail with them to come to him for Life; and Christ says plainly, I amcome, that ye might have Life, John 13. 10. He hath no need of thy

s Benhe rother bim ria

if Jefg hab, e; tho ighity

: How ce that d'Ma d upon f Life

o thefe 33.4 in, I do n Sal-

do not

fuch him e not felf,

emhou t my God ent

fe ; ght hy

defigns, though thou hast need of his. Life, Pardon of Sin, and Deliverance from wrath to come, Christ propounds to thee, and these be the things that thou hast need of: Besides, God will be gracious and merciful to worthless, undeferving wretches: come then as fuch an one, and lay no flumbling-Blocks in the way to him, but come to him for Life, and live, John 5. 34. c. 10. 10. c. 3. 36. Mat. 1.21. Prov. 8.36,37. 1 Thef. 1.10. John 11. 25, 26.

When the Gaoler said, Sirs, what must I do to be faved? Paul did not so much as once ask him, what is your End in this Question; do you defign the Glory of God in the Salvation of your Soul? He had more wit: He knew that such Ouestions as these would have been but Fools Bables about, instead of a sufficient Salve to so weighty a Question as this. Wherefore, fince this poor wretch lacked Salvation by Jesus Christ, I mean, to be faved from Hell and Death, which he knew (now) was due to him for the fins that he had committed; Pau! bids him, like a poor condemned Sinner as he was, to proceed still in this his way of felf-feeking; faying, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be faved, Acts 16. 30,31,32. I know, that afterwards, thou wilt defire to glorifie Christ, by walking in the way of his Precepts; but at present thou wantest Life; the avenger of Blood is behind thee, and the Devillike a roaring Lion is behind thee: Well, come uow, and obtain Life from these; and when thou hast obtained

Lu

F

tl

10

O

some comfortable perswasion that thou art made partaker of Life by Christ, then, and not till d then, thou wilt say, Bless the Lord, O my Soul, and all that is within me blefs his holy Name. Blefs the Lord, O my Soul, and forget not all his Benefits; who forgiveth all thine iniquities, and healeth all thy Diseases; who redeemeth thy Life from Destruction, and crowneth thee with Loving Kindnefs, and Tender Mercies, Plal. 103. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5. Objection 3.

But I cannot believe that I come to Christ aright. because sometimes I am apt to question his very Be-

ing and Office to fave.

Thus to do is horrible; but maist thou not judge amiss in this matter?

Poor Soul! Thou maist judge amiss for all that. Why, saith the Sinner, I think that these

Questionings come from my Heart.

Answ. Let me Answer; That which comes from thy Heart, comes from thy Will and Affestions, from thy Understanding, Judgment and Conscience: For these must acquiesce in thy questioning, if thy questioning be with thy Heart. And how faift thou (for to name no more) dost thou with thy Affection and Conscience thus que-Stion?

Answ. No, my Conscience trembles when such Thoughts come into my Mind; and my Affections

are otherwise inclined.

111

o:t

2.1

Then I conclude, that these things are either fuddenly

Suddenly injected by the Devil, or else are the made Fruits of that Body of Sin and Death that yet ot till dwells within thee, or perhaps from both toge-Soul ther. Bless

If they come wholly from the Devil, as they feem, because thy Conscience and Affections are against them; or if they come from that Body of Death that is in thee (and be not thou curious in enquiring from whether of them they come, the fafest way is to lay enough at thy own door) nothing of this should hinder thy coming, nor make thee conclude thou comest not aright.

And before I leave thee, let me a little query

with thee farther about this Matter.

Bene-

heal.

from

Kind-

4, 5.

ight. y Be-

not.

eel?

all

hefe

mes

Af-

and

ue-

art.

oft

uc-

ich

ons

ner ily

First, Dot thou like these wicked Blasphemies ? Answ. No, no; their Presence and Working kills me.

Secondly, Doft thou mourn for them, tray against them, and hate thy felf because of them?

Answ. Yes, yes; but that which afflicts me, is,

I do not prevail against them.

Thirdly, Dot thou fincerely chuse (mightest thou have thy choice) that thy Heart might be affected and taken with the things that are best, most Heavenly and Holy?

Answ. With all my Heart, and Death the next hour (if it were God's will) rather than

thus to fin against him.

Well then, thy not liking of them, thy mourning for them, thy praying against them, and thy loathing of thy felf because of them, with thy

come, ana vveccome

40

thy fincere chusing of those thoughts for thy decleration that are heavenly and holy; clearly we declares that these things are not countenanced reither with thy Will, Assections, Understanding, the Judgment or Conscience; and so, that thy Hear is not in them, but that rather they come immediately from the Devil, or arise from the Bod dy of Death that is in thy Flesh; of which thou oughtest thus to say, Now then, it no more I that doth it, but Sin that dwells in me, Rom. 7.16,17.

I will give thee a pertinent Instance: In Deut. 22. Thou maist read of a betrothed Damsel, one betrothed to her Beloved, one that hath given him her Heart and Mouth, as thou halt given thy felf to Christ; yet she was met with as she walked in the Field, by one that forced her, because he was stronger than she. Well, what Judgment now doth God, the righteous Judge pass upon the Damsel for this? The Man only that lay with her, faith God, shall die; but unto the Damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the Danfel no Sin worthy of Death. For as when a man rifeth agai ft his Neighbour, and flayeth him, even fo is this matter; he found her in the Field, and the betrothed Damfel cryed, and there was none to fave ber, Deut. 22. 25,26, 27.

Thou art this Damsel, the Man that sorced thee with these blasphemous Thoughts, is the Devil; and he lighteth upon the in a fit place, even in the Field, as thou art wandring after Jesus Christ; but thou cryest out, and by thy

Cry

c:t 4 1.1

fi

ft

A

th

16

y de Cry didst shew that thou abhorredst such early wicked Lewdness. Well, the Judge of all the inced Earth will do right; he will not lay the Sin at ding, thy Door, but at his that offered the Violence: Heart And for thy comfort, take this into consideraeim-tion, That he came to heal them that are opprese Boy fed with the Devil, Acts 10.38. thou

Objection 4.

that

only

Cry,

17. Deut. But, faith another, I am so heartless, so flow, One and, as I think, so indifferent in my Coming, that, given to speak Truth, I k ow not whether my kind of given Coming ought to be called a Coming to Christ. as she

be- Answ. You know that I told you at first, that what coming to Christ is a moving of the Heart and udge Aflections towards him.

unto But, faith the Soul, My Dulness and Indifferenn the cy in all holy Duties, demonstrate my Heartlesness hen a in coming: and to come, and not with the him, Heart, signifies nothing at all.

d, and Answer. The moving of the Heart after one to Christ, is not to be discerned (at all times) by orced thy sensible, affectionate performing of Duis the ties; but rather by those secret Groanings and place, Complaints which thy Soul makes to God aafter gainst that Sloth that attends thee in Duv thy ties. Secondly,

fi

ft

1.1 A

til tl

Ju A

cit an

4.1

Secondly, But grant it to be even as thou fail it is, that thou comest so slowly, &c. yet since Christ, in bids them come, that come not at all; surch so they may be accepted that come, though attended with those Infirmities which thou at present groanest under. He saith, And him that cometh be He saith not, If they come sensible so fast: But he and him that cometh to me, I will in no wise call out. He saith also in the Eighth of Proverbs, As for him that wanteth Understanding; that is, and Heart; for oftentimes the Understanding is taken in for the Heart. Come, Eat of my Bread, and wanter of the Wine that I have Mingled.

Thirdly, Thou maist be vehement in thy Spilirit in coming to Jesus Christ, and yet be plagued, with sensible sloth. So was the Church, when she cried, Drawme, we will run after thee; and

Paul. when he said, When I would do good, evit is present with me (Song I 4. Rom. 7. Gal. 5.19) h
The Works, Struglings and Oppositions of then

Flesh are more manifest than are the works of the J. Spirit in our hearts, and so are sooner felt thank they. What then? Let us not be discouraged I

but run the faster to Jesus Christ for Salvation of Fourthly, Get thy Heart warmed with the

fweet Promise of Christ's acceptance of the coming Sinner, and that will make thee make more haste unto him. Discouraging Thoughts they are like unto Cold Weather, they benumb the

Senses, and make us go ungainly about our business;

fail business; but the sweet and warm gleads of Prohrift mife, are like the comfortable Beams of the reh Sun, which liven and refresh. You see how end little the Bee and Fly do play in the Air in Winesen ter; why the Cold hinders them from doing it; neth; but when the Wind and Sun is warm, who fo

But, busie asthey?

fe cal Fifthly, But again, he that comes to Christ, s, Ai flics for his Life: now there is no man that s, an flies for his Life, that thinks he speeds fast etaken nough on his Journey: no, could he, he would and willingly take a Mile at a step. Oh my sloth and heartlesness, sayst thou. Oh that I had mings Spi-like a Dove, for then would I fly away and be at aguedreit—I would hasten my escape from the windy when Storm and Tempest, Pf. 55.6,8.

and Poor coming Soul, thou art like the man I, evilthat would ride full Gallop, whose Horse will 5.19 hardly Trot: now the defire of his Mind is of the not to be judged of by the flow pace of the dull of the Jade he rides on; but by the Hitching, and than Kicking and Spurring, as he fits on his Back. raged Thy Flesh is like this dull Jade, it will not galmitieslop after Christ; it will be backward, though ation thy Soul and Heaven lies at stake: but be of th thoood comfort, Christ judgeth not according to e com-he fierceness of outward motion, Mark 10.17. e morout according to the fincerity of the Heart and ts theynward Parts, Joh. 1. 47. Pf.il. 51.6. M.t. 26.41. nb the Sixthly, Ziba in appearance came to David out outnuch faster than did Methibosecth; but yethis ufines;

heart was not so upright in him to David, and was his. Tis true Mephibosheth had a Check from David; for faid he, Why wentest not that with me Mephibosheth? But when David came to remember that Mephibosheth was Lame (for that was his Plea) Thy Servant is Lame, 2 Samula. he was content, and concluded he would have come after him faster than he did: And Mephibosheth appealed to David, who was in those days as an Angel of God, to know all things that are done in the earth, if he did not believe that the reason of his backwardness lar in his Lameness, and not his Mind. Why poor coming Sinner, thou canst not come to Christ with that outward swiftness of Carier, as man others do: but doth the reason of thy back wardness lie in thy Mind and Will, or in the fluggishness of the Flesh? Canst thou say sur cerely, The Spirit truly is willing, but the Flest the Lord Jesus, who knoweth perfectly the vert inmost thought of thy Heart, that this is true then take this for thy comfort, he hath said will assemble her that halteth, I will make her the halieth a Remnant, and I will fave her that halfo eth, Micah 4. 6, 7. Zeph. 3. 19. What can, thou have more from the sweet Lips of the Sq

of God ? But, Seventhly, I read of some that are to folk Thrift in Chains; I fay, to come after him h Chains; Thus faith the Lord, the I about v

Egypt, and the Merchandize of Ethiopia, and the the Sabeans, Men of stature skall come over unto the thee and they skall be thine: They shall come after came thee and they skall be thine: They man come after thee: in Chains skall they come over and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely there is none else to save, and Isa. 45. 14. Surely they that come after Christ And in Chains, come to him in great difficulty, because their steps, by their Chains are straighted and and what Chains so heavy, as those that

id not And what Chains so heavy, as those that Is lay discourage thee? thy Chain which is made up y poor of guilt and filth, is heavy; it is a wretched Chril Bond about thy Neck, by which thy strength man doth fail, Lam. 1.14. ch.3.17. But come, though back thou comest in Chains: 'Tis Glory to Christ, in the that a Sinner comes after him in Chains. The

y fin chinking of thy Chains, though troublesome to Flathee, are not, nor can be obstruction to thy peal Salvation; 'tis Christ's Work and Glory to save never thee from thy Chains, to enlarge thy steps,

faid called, surely could not come apace to Jesus cer the Christ; but Christ could stand still, and stay

at halfor him. True, he rideth upon the Wings of can the Wind; but yet he is long-suffering, and his the Spong-suffering is Salvation to him that cometh

folk to him, Mark 19. 49. 2 Pet. 3.9.

Folk Eighthly, Hadst thou seen those that came to him the Lord Jefus in the days of his Flesh, how flowboun ly, how hobblingly they came to him by reason Egy

C 2

Come, and Welcome

of their infirmities; and also how friendly and he

kindly, and graciously he received them, as he gave them the desire of their hearts, the T wouldest not, as thou dost, make such objects. ctions against thy self, in thy coming to Jo Chrift.

Objection 5.

But (fays another) I fear I come too late; doubt I have staid too long; I am afraid the Dali is (but.

Answ. Thou canst never come too later de Jesus Christ, if thou dost come. This is manth

fest by two Instances.

First, By the Man that came to him at the Eleventh hour. This Man was idle all the day long: he had a whole Gospel-day to com in, and he play'd it all away, fave only the ligh hour thereof: But at last, at the Elevent Work with the rest of the Labourers, that he born the Burden and Heat of the Day. Well but how was he received by the Lord of the Vineyard? Why, when Pay-day came, had even as much as the rest; yea, had be Mony first. True, the others murmured 1 him; but what did the Lord Jesus Answegen them? Is thine Eye evil because mine is good up I will give unto this last even as unto thee, Man 20.

Secondly, The other Instance is, The Thinh upon the Cross; he came late also, even as at a

hou

kı

hour before his Death; yea, he stayed from the Jesus Christ as long as he had liberty to be a the Jesus Christ as long as he had liberty to be a the Judge, and longer too; for could he have deliberty to be a luded the Judge, and by lying words, have established his just Condemnation, for ought I know, he had not come as yet to his Saviour:
but being Convicted, and condemned to die,
yea, fastned to the Cross, that he might die Dalike a Rogue, as he was in his Life; behold the later desireth Mercy at his hands, tells him, and

manthat without the least reflection upon him, for his former mispent Life; To day thou shalt be at the with me in Paradice, Luke 23.43.

Let no man turn this Grace of God into ComWantonness; my Design is now to encourage he lathe coming Soul.

vent Object. But is not the Door of Mercy that a-

ard gainst some before hey die? at to Answ. Yes; and God forbids that Prayers Welhould be made to him for them, Jer. 7. 16. of traude 22.

ne, P Quest. Then, why may not I doubt that I may ad the one of these?

red 1 Answ. By no means, if thou art coming to nswejesus Christ; because when God shuts the door good upon Men, he gives them no heart to come Mito Jesus Christ. None comes but those to whom it is given of the Father: but thou comest, This herefore it is given to thee of the Father.

Besure therefore, if the Father hath given hou

thee

thee an heart to come to Jesus Christ, the Ga of Mercy yet stands open to thee: For it stand not with the Wisdom of God to give strength come to the Birth, and yet to flut up the Wom Ifa. 66.9. To give grace to come to Jesus Chri and yet shut up the Door of his Mercy upd Encline your Ear, faith he, come unton bear, and your Souls shall Live; and I willma. an everlasting Covenant with you, even the fun Mercies of David, Ifa. 55. 3.

Oliject. But it is faid that some knocked who the Door was shut.

Answ. Yes, But the Texts in which the Knockers are mentioned, are to be referred un to the Day of Judgment, and not to the com ing of the Sinner to Christ in this Life. See the Texts, Mat. 25. 11. Luke 13. 24, 25.

These therefore concern thee nothing at a that art coming to Jesus Christ, thou art coming Now! Now is the acceptable time, behold now it the day of Salvation, 2 Cor. 6.2. Now Gods upon the Mercy-Seat; now Christ Jesus sitsby continually pleading the Victory of his Block for Sinners: and now, even as long as the World lasts, this word of the Text shall still be free, and fully fulfilled. And him that comet to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Sinner, the greater Sinner thou art, the great er need of Mercy thou hast, and the more wil Christ be glorified thereby: come then, com

and

an

to

to

ar

re

no

th

B for

D

ed G

ai

be

Ca

A

fh T de

p: F

J

n

fc

and try; Come taste and see how good the Lord is to an Undeserving Sinner.

tand

th

om

hrif

ipo o m

man -

phi

hd

un

om

th

in

wi di

b

200

thi

et

ati vil

nat nd Objection 6.

But (says another) I am fallen since I began to come to Christ; therefore I fear I did not come aright, and so consequently that Christ will not receive me.

Answ. Falls are dangerous, for they disho. nour Christ, wound the Conscience, and cause the Enemies of God to speak reproachfully. But it is no good Argument, I am fallen, therefore I was not coming aright to Jesus Christ. If David, and Solomon, and Peter had thus objected against themselves, they had added to their Griefs; and yet at least, as much cause as thou. A Man whose steps are ordered by the Lord, and whosegoings the Lord delights in, may yet be overtaken with a Temptation, that may cause him to fall, Pfal. 37.23, 24. Did not Aaron fall; yea, and Moses himself. shall we say of Hezekiah and Jehoshathat? There are therefore Falls and Falls; Falls Part donable, and Falls Unpardonable: Falls unpardonable, are Falls against Light, from the Faith, to the despising of, and trampling upon Jesus Christ and his blessed Undertakings, (Heb. 6. 2, 3, 4, 5. Chap. 10. 28, 29.) Now, as for such, there remains no more Sacrifice for Sin: Indeed, they have no Heart, no Mind, no Desire to come to Jesus Christ for Life, therefore they must perish: Nay, lays

fays the Holy Ghost, 'Tis impossible that the Yet hould be renewed again unto Repentance. There upho fore, These God hath no compassion for, new are there ought we; but for other Falls, though hast they be dreadful (and God will chastise hi this People for them) they do not prove thee the Graceless Man, one not coming to Jesus Christ turn for Life.

It is said of the Child in the Gospel, That, one Peo while he was yet a coming, the Devil threw him to n

down, and tore him, Luke 9. 42.

Dejected Sinner, it is no wonder that thou haft caught a Fall in coming to Jesus Christ!; Is it not rather to be wondred at, that thou All hast not caught before this, a Thousand time a Thousand Falls? Considering,

What Fools we are by Nature.
 What Weaknesses are in us.

3. What mighty Powers the fallen Angels, need our implacable Enemies are.

4. Confidering also how often the Coming. He Man is benighted in his Journey, and also what stumbling-Blocks do lie in his way.

5. Also his Familiars (that were so before) Ch now watch for his Halting, and feek by what Th means they may, to cause him to fall by the the hand of their strong ones.

What then? Must we, because of these Tem- Co ptations, incline to fall? No; must we not Ch ear Falls? Yes: Let him that thirketh he is Mandeth, take heed lest he fall, I Cor. 10.12 to

Yet let him not utterly be cast down; The Lord re upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up these that this Wickedness; yet turn not aside from following the Lord, but serve him with a perfect Heart, and turn not aside, for the Lord will not for sake his Peo; le (and he counteth the coming Sinner one of them) because it hath pleased the Lord. to make you his People, I Sam. 12.20, 21, 22. [Shall come to me.]

OU Now we come to shew, what force there is in this Promise to make them come to him. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

I will speak to this Promise;

First, In General.

Secondly, In Particular.

In General. This Word [Shall] is confiels, ned to These [All] that are given to Christ. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

18. Hence I conclude,

First, That Coming to Jesus Christ aright, is an effect of their being (of God) given to ce Christ before. Mark, They shall come! Who?

hat Those that are given: They come then, because the they were given. Thine they were, and thou gavest them me. Now this is indeed a singular m-Comfort to them that are coming in truth to ? Christ, to think that the reason why they come, he is, because they were given of the Father before 12 to him. Thus then may the coming Soul C 5

reason with himself as he comes. Am I com ing indeed to Jelus Christ? This coming of mine is not to be attributed to me, or m Goodness; but to the Grace and Gift of Godn Christ: God gave first my Person to him, and therefore hath now given me a Heart to come to come. Secondly, This Word, shall come, ma keth thy cometh, not only the Fruit of the Gi of the Father, but also of the purpose of the Son; for these words are a Divine purpose they shew us the Heavenly Determination of the Son. The Father both given them to me, and they shall; yea, they shall come to me Christ is as full in his Resolution to save the given to him, as is the Father in the givinge them. Christ prizeth the Gift of his Father, h will lose nothing of it: he is resolved to savei every whit by his Blood, and to raise it u again at the last day: and thus he fulfils hi Fathers Will, and accomplisheth his own De fires, John 6.39.

Coming to be also the effect of an absolute Promise. Coming Sinner, thou art concluded in Promise: thy Coming is the fruit of the Faith sulness of an absolute Promise. Twas this Promise, by the vertue of which, thou at first a ceivedst strength to come: And this is the Promise, by the vertue of which, thou shalt be fectually brought to him. It was said to Absolute ham, At this time will I come, and Sarah sham,

com bave a Son. This Son was Isaac. Mark, Sarah shall have a Son: There is the Promise; and Sarah had a Son: There was the fulfilling of the Promise: And therefore was Isaac called the Child of the Promise, Gen. 17.19. chap. 18.10. Rom. 9.9.

ng a

my

od to

, and com

ma

ie Git

of the

rpole

natio

em t

to me

thou

inge

er, h

favei

it u

fils hi n De

keth.

e Pro din

Faith is Pro

rft n e Pro

bed

Abri h fro

ba

Sarah shall have a Son: But how if Sarah be past Age? Why still the Promise continues to fay, Sarah shall have a Son: But how if Sarah be barren? why still the Promise says, Sarah shall have a Son. But Abraham's Body is now dead: why the Promise is still the same: Sarah shall have a Son. Thus you see what Vertue there is in an absolute Promise. It carrieth enough in its own Bowels to accomplish the thing promised, whether there be Means or no in us to effect it: Wherefore this Promise in the Text, being an absolute Promise, by vertue of it, not by vertue of our felves, or by our own Inducements, do we come to Jefus Chrift; for so are the Words of the Text; Ail that the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

Therefore is every fincere Comer to Jefus Christ, called also a Child of the Promise. Now me Brethren, as Isaac was, are the Children of the Promise, Gal. 4. 28. That is, We'are the Children that God hath promised to Jesus Christ, and given to him; yea, the Children that Jefus Christ hath promised, shall come to him. All that the Father giveth me, shall come.

Fourthly, This Word [shall come] en- t gageth Christ to communicate all manner I of Grace to those thus given him, to make] them effectually to come to him. They shall e come; that is, not if they will, but if Grace, all t Grace, if Power, Wisdom, a new Heart, and the holy Spirit, and all joyning together, can make them come. I say, this Word [shall come] being absolute, hath no dependance upon our own Will or Power, or Goodness: but it engageth for us even God himself, Christ himself, the Spirit himself. When God had made that absolute Promise to Abraham, That Sarah should have a Son, Abraham did not at all look at any Qualification in himself, because the Promise looked at none? but as God had by the Promise absolutely promised him a Son; so he considered now not his own Body now dead, nor yet the Barrenness of Sarahs Womb. He staggered not at the Promise of God through Unbelief, but was frong in Faith, giving Glory to God, being fully perswaded that what Hehad promised, He was able to perform, Rom., 4. He had promifed, and had promifed abfolutely, Sarah shall have a Son: Therefore Abraham looks that He, to wit, God must fulfil the Condition of it. Neither is this Expectation of Abraham disapproved by the Holy Ghost, but accounted good and laudable; it being that by which he gave Glory to God. The Father also hath given to Christ a certain

I

tl

A

tain number of Souls for him to fave; and anner he himself hath said, They shall come to him. make Let the Church of God then live in a joyful shall expectation of the utmost accomplishment of this Promise; for assuredly it shall be sulfilled, and not one Thousandth part of a Tittle therescan of shall sail: They shall come to me.

And now, before I go any further, I will more particularly enquire into the Nature of

an Absolute Promise.

shall dance

ness;

Christ

had That

at all cause l had

m a Body

rabs God

ving

phat

ab-

fore ful-

Ex-

Ho-

ole;

God.

cer-

tain

om.

that is made without any Condition: or more fully, thus; That is an Absolute Promise of God, or of Christ, which maketh over to this or that Man any Saving, Spiritual Blessing, without a Condition to be done on our part for the obtaining thereof. And this we have in hand is such an one: Let the best Master of Arts on Earth, shew me if he can, any Condition in this Text, depending upon any qualification in us, which is not by the same Promise concluded, shall be by the Lord Jesus effected in us.

secondly, An Absolute Promise therefore, is, as we say, without If or And; that is, it requireth nothing of us, that it self might be accomplish. It saith not, They shall, if they will; but, They shall: not, they shall, if they use the Means; but, They shall. You may say, that a Will, and the Use of the Means is supposed, though not expressed. But I Answer,

fwer; No, by no means; that is, as a Condition of this Promile: If they be at all included in the Promise, they are included there as the Fruit of the absolute Promise, not as if it expected the qualification to arise from us. The People skall be willing in the day of thy Power, Pfal. 110.3. That is another absolute Promise: But doth that Promise suppose a willingness in us, as a Condition of God's making us willing. They shall be willing, if they are willing; or they shall be willing, if they will be willing. This is ridiculous; there is nothing of this supposed. The Promise is absolute, as to us, all that it engageth for its own accomplishment, is the mighty Power of Christ, and his Faithfulnels to accomplish.

1

The difference therefore betwixt the Abso-

lute, and Couditional Promise, is this;

First, They differ in their Terms. The Absolute Promises say, I will, and you shall: the other, I will, if you will; or, do this, and thou shalt live, Fer. 31.31,32,33. Ezek. 36.24,25,26, 27,28,29,30,31,32,33. Heb. 8.7,8,9,10,11,12 Fer. 4.1. Ezek. 18.30,31,32. Mat. 19.21.

municating of good things to Men; the Abloquite ones communicate things freely, only of Grace; the other, if there be that qualification in us that the Promise calls for, not else.

cngage God, the other engage us: I mean God only, us only.

Fourthly,

nditi. luded

as the it ex-

Thy

ower,

mile:

less in

lling?

is or lling.

s lup-

s, all

nt, is

Abso-

Ab-

: the

thou

5,26,

1,12,

com-

blo

ly of

efore

God this,

Fourthly, Absolute Promises must be sulfilled; Conditional may, or may not be sulfilled. The Absolute ones must be sulfilled, because of the Faithfulness of God; the other may not, because of the unfaithfulness of Men.

Fifthly, Absolute Promises have therefore a fufficiency in themselves to bring about their own fulfilling; the Conditional have not for The Abiolute Promise is therefore a Big-belli'd Promise, because it hath in it self a fulness of all defired things for us; and will, when the time of that Promise is come, yield to us Mortals that which will verily fave us: yea, and make us capable of answering of the Demands of the Promise that is Conditional. fore, though there be a Real, yea, an Eternal, difference in these things (with others) betwixt the Conditional and Absolute Promise; yet again in other respects there is a blessed Harmony betwixt them; as may be seen in these Particulars:

First, The Conditional Promise calls for Repentance, the Absolute gives it, Asts 5. 30, 31.

Secondly, The Conditional Promise calls for Faith, the Absolute Promise gives it, Zeth. 3:12.

Rom. 15.12.

Thirdly, The Conditional Promise calls for a New Heart, the absolute Promise gives it, Ezek. 36.

Fourthly, The Conditional Promise calleth for Holy Obedience, the Absolute Promise giveth it, or causeth it, Ezek. 36.27.

And

And as they harmoniously agree in this; so again the Conditional Promise blesseth the Bo Man, who by the Absolute Promise is endued the with its Fruit: As for instance,

First, The Absolute Promise maketh Men the upright, and then the Conditional follows; if saying, Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who en

walk in the way of the Lord, Pfal. 119. 1.

Secondly, The Absolute Promise giveth to the this Man the Fear of the Lord, and then the Conditional followeth, saying, Blessed is every to one that feareth the Lord, Psal. 128. 1.

Thirdly, The Absolute Promile giveth Faith. and then this Conditional follows, saying Bleffed is she that believeth, Zeph. 3. 12. Luke 1.

45.

forgiveness of Sins; and then says the Conditional, Blessed are they whose Transgressions are forgiven, and whose Sin is covered, Rom. 4.7, 8.

Fifthly, The Al solute Promise says, That Gods Elect shall hold out to the end; then the Conditional sollows with his Blessing, He that shall endure to the end, the same shall be saved,

I Pet. 1.4, 5, 6. Mat. 24.

Thus do the Promises gloriously serve one another, and us, in this their Harmonious A-

greement.

Now the Promise under Consideration, is an Absolute Promise; All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

This

; fo This Promise therefore is, as I said, a Bigthe Bellied Promise, and hath in it self all those things to bestow upon us, that the Conditional calleth for at our hands. They shall come! Shall Men they come? Yes; They shall come. But how ows; if they want those Things, those Graces, Powwho er and Heart, without which they cannot come? Why, Shall come, answereth all this, and all to things else that may in this manner be objectthe ed. And here I will take the Liberty a little every to amplifie things.

Object. But they are dead, dead in Trespasses

aith, and Sins; how shall they then come?

Blef-

e I.

diti-

7, 8.

hat

the

that

ved,

s A-

Answ. Why, Shall-come can raise them from this Death. The hour is coming, and now is, That the Dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God, and they that hear, hall Live. Thus therefree fore is this impediment by Shall-come removed out of the way. They shall Heal, they shall Live. are

Object. 2. But they are Satans Captives; be takes them captive at his Will, and he is stronger

than they; How then can they come?

Answ. Why, Shall-come hath also provided an help for this. Satan had bound that Daughter of Abraham so, that she could by no means lift up her self; but yet Shall-come set her free one | both in Body and Soul. Christ will have them turned from the Power of Satan to God. But what! Must it be, if they turn themselves, or do something to Merit of him to turn them? No, he will do it freely, of his own good will. This

Alas! Man, whose Soul is possessed by the Devil, is turned whithersoever that Governor listeth, is taken captive by him, notwithstanding its natural Powers, at his Will; but who will he do? Will he hold him who shall-come puts forth it self (will he then be him) for coming to Jesus Christ? No, that cannot be! his Power is but the Power of a salled Angel; but Shall-come is the Word of God therefore Shall-come must be sulfilled: And the Gates of Hell shall not prevail against it.

There were seven Devils in Mary Magdales too many for her to get from under the Powe of; but when the time was come, that Shall come was to be sulfilled upon her, they give place, sly from her, and she comes) indeed to Jesus Christ; according as it is written, Al that the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

The Man that was possessed with a Legion Mark 5. was too much, by them captivated, for him by Huurane Force to come; yea, had had (to boot) all the Men under Heaven whelp him, had he that said, He shall come with-held his mighty Power: but when the Promise was to be sulfilled upon him, then he comes; nor could all their Power lunder his Coming. It was also this [Shall-come] that preserved him from Death, when by these Evil Spirits he was hurled hither and thither; and it was the vertue of [Shall-come] that at last he was set at liberty from them, and enabled in deed

deed to Come to Christ. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me. Obj.3. They shall (you fay?) but how if they will not? Man cannot come without his Will; but if he will not, he will not; and if so, then what can Shall-come do? Anfw. True, there are some men say, We are Lords, we will come no more unto thee, Jer. 2. 31. But as God fays in another case (if thev. are concerned in Shall-come to me) They shall know whose Word shall stand, mine or theirs, Fer. 44. 28. Here then is the Cale, we must now fee who will be the Liar; he that faith, I will not, or he that faith, he shall come to me. shall come, fays God; I will not come, faith the Sinner. Now as fure as he is concerned in this Shall come, God will make that Man eat his own Words: for I will not, is the unadvised Conclusion of a crazy-licaded Sinner: but Shall egion come, was spoken by him that is of power to perform his Word. Son, go work to day in my Vineyard, said the Father: but he answered, and faid, I will not: What now? will he be come able to to stand to his Refusal? will he pursue n the his desperate denial? No: He afterwards retenten by ed, and went. But how came he by that Repentance? Why it was wrapped up for him in the the Absolute Promise; and therefore notwithstande Evi ing he said, I will not, he afterwards repented, and and went. By this Parable Jesus Christ sets lasth forth the Obstinacy of the Sinners of the World, as touching their Coming to him; they

e De rnou **Stand** t wha

who nen k at can

falle God Ind the

dalen Power Shall y giv deed

, Al d, for nad h ven to

er hi

ed in deal

they will not come, though threatned; year, though Life be offered them upon condition of

coming.

But now, when Shall-come, the Absolute Promise of God, comes to be sulfilled upon them, then they come; because by that Promise a Cure is provided against the Rebellion of their Will: Thy People shall be willing in the day of thy Power, Psal. 110.3. Thy People: What People: Why, the People that thy Father hath given thee. The Obstinacy and Plague that is in the Will of that People, shall be taken away; and they shall be made willing; Shall-come, will make them willing to come to thee.

He that had feen Paul in the midst of his Outrage against Christ, his Gospel, and People, would hardly have thought that he would ever have been a Follower of Jesus Christ, especially fince he went not against his Conscience in his persecuting of them. He thought verily that he ought to do what he did. But we may fee what [Shall-Come] can do. when it como to be fulfilled upon the Soul of a Rebellious Sinner, he was a chosen Vessel, given by the Father to the Son; and now the time being come, that [Shall-Come] was to take him in hand, behold he is over-mastered, astonished, and with trembling and reverence, in a Moment, becomes willing to be Obedient to the Heavenly Call, Acts Q.

And

And were not they far gone (that you read year of, Alts 2.) who had their Hands and Hearts on of in the Murder of the Son of God; and to shew their resolvedness never to repent of that horrid **folute** Fact, said, His Blood be on us and our Children ? But must their Obstinacy rule? Must they be Probound to their own Ruine by the Rebellion of their stubborn Wills? No, not Those of These the Father gave to Christ; wherefore at the ople: times appointed, Shall-come breaks in among y Fathem; the absolute Promise takes them in hand, and then they come indeed, crying out to Peter and the rest of the Apostles, Men and Brethren what skall we do? No Stubbornness of Mans Will can stand, when God hath absolutely faid the contrary; Shall-come can make them come as Doves to their Windows, that had afore resolved never to come to him.

upon

ellion

n the

and

shall

ling;

come

f his

Peo-

ould

espe-

ience

erily

may

omo!

lious

the the

eing

n in

hed,

Mo-

the

And

The Lord spake unto Manasseh, and to his People (by the Prophets) but he would hear, no, he would not: But shall Manasseb come off thus? No, he shall not. Therefore, he being also one of those whom the Father had given to the Son, and fo falling within the bounds and reach of Shall-come; at last Shall-come takes him in hand, and then he comes indeed. He comes bowing and bending; he humbled himself greatly, and made Supplication to the Lord, and prayed upto him, and he was intreated of him, and had Mercy upon him, 2 Chron. 3.33.

The Thief upon the Cross, at first, did rail with, with his Fellow, upon Jesus Christ; but he was of

one that the Father had given to him, and the therefore, Shall-come must handle him and his sa Rebellious Will. And behold, so soon as he to is dealt withal, by vertue of that Absolute Promise, how soon he buckleth, leaves his railing the salls to Supplicating of the Son of God for Mer. cy; Lord, saith he, Remember me when they comest into thy Kingdom, Matt. 27.44. Luke 23.

Object.4. They shall come, say you, but how I if they be blind, and see not the way? for some is are kept off from Christ, not only by the Obstinacy to of their Will, but by the Blindness of their Mind:

Now if they be blind; how shall they come?

Answ. The Question is not, Are they Blind; but, are they within the reach and power of Shall-rome? if so, that Christ that said, They shall come, will find them Eyes, or a Guide, or both, to bring them to himself. Must is for the King. If they shall come, they shall come: no impediment shall hinder.

The Thessalonians darkness did not hinder them from being the Children of Light: I am come, said Christ, that they that see not, might see. And if he saith, See ye Blind that have fyes; who shall hinder it: E, hes. 5.8. John

9. 39. Isa. 39. 18. chap. 43. 8.

This Promise therefore is, as I said, a Bigbellyed Promise, having in the Bowels of it, all things that shall occur to the compleat sulfilling of it self. They shall come. But 'tis objected, that they are blind: Well, Shall come is still the same, and continueth to say, They shall come to me. Therefore he saith again, I will bring the Blind by a way that they know not, I will lead them in paths that they have not known. I will make Darkness Light before them, and Crooked things straight; these things will I do unto them, and not for sake them, Isa. 42. 16.

Mark, I will bring them though they be blind; I will bring them by a way they know not; I will, I will, and therefore they shall come

inacy to me.

find:

lind).

er of

They

uide,

is for

ome:

inder

I am

might

have John

Big-

it, all

illing

a

Object. But how if they have exceeded many in Sin, and so made themselves far more abominable? They are the Ring-leading Sinners in the County,

the Town, or Family.

Answ. What there Shall that hinder the Execution of Shall-come? It is not Transgressions, nor Sins, nor all their Transgressions in all their Sins (if they by the Father are given to Christ to save them) that shall hinder this Promise, that it should not be sulfilled upon them. In those days, and at that time, saith the Lord, the Iniquities of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none, and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found, Jer. 32. 30 Not that they had none (for they abounded in Transgression, 2 Chr. 33.9. Ezek. 16.48.) but God would pardon, cover, hide, and put them away, by vertue of his absolute Promise, by which they are given to Christ

Come, and Welcome. Christ to save them. And I will cleanse the from all their iniquity, whereby they have finne ha against me; and I will pardon all their Iniquinal whereby they have transgressed against me. Anor it shall be to me for a Name of Joy, a Praise, ath an Honour before all the Nations of the Earth co. which shall hear of all the good I do unto themith and they shall fear and tremble for all the Goodnesco and all the Prosperity that I procure to it, Jer. 31if 8,9 Object. 6. But how if they have not Faith anin Repentance? How shall they come then? Repentance? How shall they come then? confident Answ. Why, he that saith, They shall come shall he not make it good? if they shall come they shall come; and he that hath said, them shall come, if Faith and Repentance be thou way to come, as indeed they are, then Faith andh Repentance shall be given to them; for Shall a come must be si Islled on them. First, Faith shall be given them: I will all in leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and pomin People, and they shall trust in the Name of their Lord. There shall be a Root of Jesse, and has shall rise to Reign over the Gentiles; and in him shall the Gentiles trust, Zeph. 3. 12. Rom. 156 12. Secondly, They shall have Repentance: Him is exalted to give repentance; They shall come again, With Wee; ing and Supplication will I ledo them, Acts 5. 30, 31. Jer. 31.9.

I told you before, that an absolute Promise, some hath all conditional ones in the Belly of it, and it also Provision to answer all those Qualification on the benefit: And it must be so, for if Shall-come be an absolute Promise, as indeed it is, then then it must be sulfilled upon every of those confection of the second one of the second of the second one of the second of the s

compleveth in me shall never thirst.

themuch as to fay, they Shall believe, and confebe themuch Repent to the Saving of the Soul. So thankhen the prefent want of Faith and Repentance, Shall annot make this Promise of God of none effect;

pecause that this Promise hath in it to give, sill all what others call for and expect I will give them and pown Heart, I will give them my Spirit, I will got their them Repentance, I will give them Faith, and black these Words, If any Man be in Christ, he in him a New Creature. But how came he to be a m. Wew Creature, since none can Create but God?

Vhy, God indeed doth make them New Creae: Hores. Behold, faith he, I make all things New.

Anney are New Greatures, And all things are of let I led od: that is, all this New Creation standeth in the several Operations, and special Workings I role.

Come, and Welcome 74 of the Spirit of Grace, who is God, 2 Cor. 5 17, 18. Object. 7. But how shall they escape all those dangerous, and damnable Opinions, that like Rock and Quick-sands, are in the way in which the are going ? Anf. Indeed, this Age is an Age of Error h if ever there was an Age of Errors in the World; but yet the Gift of the Father, law claim to by the Son in the Text, must need the escape them, and in conclusion come to him. There are a Company of Shall-comes in the B ble that doth secure them. Not but that they may be affaulted by them; yea, and also for the time, intangled and detained by them from the Bishop of their Souls: but these Shall-come will break those Chains and Fetters, that though

Indeed, Errors are like that Whore, of whome you Read in the Proverbs, that fitteth in he Seat in the High Places of the City, To all fengers who go Right on their way, (Pro. 9.1) 14, 15, 16.) But the Perfons, as I faid, that had the Father are given to the Son to fave the fair

given to Christ are intangled in, and they shall come, because he hath said they shall come to

are at one time or other, fecured by show

And therefore, of such it is said; God what Guide them with his Eye, with his Counting by his Spirit, and that in the way of Peace;

the Springs of Water, and into all Truth, Pfal. those 32. 8. Pfal. 73. 24. Joh. 16. 13. Luk. 1. 79.
Rock Ifa. 47. 10. So then, he that hath such a Guide the (and all that the Father giveth to Christ, shall the the have it) he shall escape those dangers, he shall not Err in the way; yea, though he be a Fool, he shall not Err therein (Isa. 35.) for of every the shall not Ell theten (1) a. Synthetic the shall hear a law word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk in need it, when ye turn to the Right Hand, and when ye him turn to the Left, Isa. 30.21.

There were Thieves and Robbers before

the Christs coming, as there are also now: But,

faith he, The Sheep did not hear them.

And why did they not hear them, but because they were under the Power of Shall-come: thothat absolute Promise, that had that Grace in y hat self to bestow upon them, as could make them ometable rightly to distinguish of Voices. My

Sheep hear my Voice. But how came they to who hear it? why, to them it is given to know and in he hear, and that diftinguishingly, Joh. 10. 8,

all 6. Chap. 5.25. Eph. 5.14.

ace;

9. Further, the very plain Sentence of the Text, hat makes Provision against all these things; for, e the faith it, All that the Father giveth me, shall come by Sho me; that is, shall not be stopped, or be allued to take up any where short of Me; nor od whall they turn aside, to abide with any besides ounique. Death, that

. the Curse of the

D 2 den are, and for ever must: 13.

Shall come [to me.]

To me!] By these Words there is further infinuated (though not expressed) a double cause of their coming to him.

First, There is in Christ a sulness of Allestificiency of that, even of all that which is needful to make us Happy.

Secondly, Those that indeed come to him, do therefore come to him that they may receive at his Hand.

For the first of these, There is in Christ a ful ness of all Sufficiency of all that, even of all that which is needful to make us happy. Hence it is said, For it pleased the Father, that in himshould all fulness dwell. And again, Of his sulness, all we have received, and Grace for Grace, Colos.

ness of all Sufficiency of all that, even of all that which is needful to make us happy. Hence it is faid, For it pleased the Father, that in him should all fulness dwell. And again, Of his fulness, al we have received, and Grace for Grace, Colol. I 16. Joh. 1. 16. It also said of him, that his Ri ches is unsearchable, The unsearchable Riches Chrift. Ephel. 3. 8. Hear what he faith of him felf, Riches and Honour are with Me, even di rable Riches and Righteousness; my Fruit is bet ter than Gold, yea, than Fine Gold, and My Re venue than choice Silver: I lead in the way Righteousness, in the midst of the Paths of Jud ment, that I may cause them that Love Me to I berit Substance. And I will fill their Treasure Prov. 18. 19, 20. 21.

This in general. But more particularly.

Fire There is that Light in Christ, that I wide the lead them out of, and from by his Spirit; in the midst of which all other of

in-

ule

All

h is

1, do

ver

ful

l that

its

Is, al lof. 1

is Ri hes d

him

en de

is bet Ay Re

maye

Fud

e to le

eafutt

arly.

om #

but them that come to him, stumble, and fall, and perish: I am the Light of the World, faith he; he that followeth Me, shall not abide in Darkness, but shall have the Light of Life, Joh. 8. 12. Man by Nature is in Darkness, and walketh in Darkness, and knows not whither he goes, for Darkness hath Blinded his Eyes; neither can any thing but Jesus Christ lead Men out of this Darkness; Natural Conscience cannot do it; the Ten Commandments, though in the Heart of Man, cannot do it: this prerogative belongs only to Jesus Christ. hould

Secondly, There is that Life in Christ, that is to be found no where else, Joh. 5.40. Life as a Principle in the Soul, by which it shall be acted and enabled to do that which through him is pleasing to God. He that Believeth in, or, cometh to Me, faith he, as the Scriptures have faid, Out of his Belly (hall flow Rivers of living Water, Joh. 7. 38. Without this Life a Man is Dead. whether he be bad, or whether he be good. that is, good in his own, and other Mensesteem. There is no true and Eternal Life, but what is in the Me that speaketh in the Text.

There is also Life for those that come to him, to be had by Faith in his Flesh and Blood. He that Eateth Mc, even he shall Live by Me, Joh. 6. 57. that"

And this is a Life against that Death, that other comes by the Guilt of Sin, and the Curse of the Law, under which all Men are, and for ever

must:

must be, unless they Eat the Me, that speaks in the Text. Whoso findeth Me, saith he, findeth Life; deliverance from that Everlasting Death and Destruction, that without Me he shall be

devoured by, Prov. 8.

Nothing is more defireable than Life, to him that hath in himself the Sentence of Condennation; and here only is Life to be found. The Life, to wit, Eternal Life, this Life is in his Son, That is, in him that faith in the Text, Allthan the Father hath given Me shall come to Me

I Joh. 5. 10.

Thirdly, The person speaking in the Text, is he alone by whom poor Sinners have Admittance to, and Acceptance with the Father, be F cause of the Glory of his Righteousness, by and R in which he presenteth them amiable, andspotless in his fight; neither is there any way. T besides him, so to come to the Father; I am the way, fays he, the Truth, and the Life; no Manco meth to the Father, but by Mc, Joh. 14.6. All other waysto God, are Dead and Damnable, the destroying Cherubines stand with Flaming Swords, turning every way to keep all other from his presence, (Gen. 3. 24.) I say, all others but them that come by him.

I am the Door, by Me, faith he, if any Manen-

ter in, he shall be faved, Joh. 10. 1, 2.

The person speaking in the Text, is He, and co only He, that can give stable, and everlasting Po Peace, therefore, faith he, My Peace I give unt fie

hi

m

P

d

M

te

it

A

sin you. My Peace, which is a Peace with God, Peace of Conscience, and that of an everlasting duration. My Peace, Peace that cannot be be Matched, not as the World giveth, give I unto you; for the Worlds Peace is but Carnal, and Transitory; but mine is Divine and Eternal. Hence em it is called, the Peace of God, and That passeth This all Understanding.

Fourthly, The person speaking in the Text, that hath enough of all things truly Spiritually. Me good, to satisfie the desires of every longing Soul. And Jesus stood, and Cryed, saying, If any Man Thirft, let him come unto me, and Drink. mit. And to him that is a thirst, I will give of the be Fountain of the Water of Life freely, Joh. 7. 37:

and Rev. 21. 6.

leth

Son!

t, B

the

n co-

All

, the

ning

hers hers

n en-

you.

and -Fifthly, With the person speaking in the Way Text, is power to perfect and defend, and deliver those that come to him for safeguard, All power, faith he, in Heaven, and Earth, is given unto Me. Mat. 28. 18.

Thus might I multiply instances of this Nature in abundance. But,

Secondly, They that in Truth do come to him, do therefore come to him, that they may receive it at his hand. They come for Light, they come for Life, they come for Reand conciliation with God; they also come for ling Peace, they come, that their Soul may be fatisunts fied with Spiritual good, and that they may be Protected

Protected by him against all Spiritual and Elemal Damnation; and he alone is able to give them all this, to the filling of their joy to the sull, as they also find, when come to him.

h

to

30

a L F

fo

b

•ŧ

7

I

This is evident,

First, From the plain Declaration of those that already are come to him. Being Justified by Faith, we have Peace with God through on Lord Jesus Christ, by whom also we have access with boldness into this Grace, wherein we stand and rejoyce in hope of the Glory of God, Rom. 5.

keep their eyes upon him, they never defire to change him for another, or to add to them felves, some other thing, together with him to make up their Spiritual Joy. God forbid, said Paul, that I should Glory, save in the Crass of our Lord Jesus Christ. Yea, and I account allthing but loss for the excellency of the Knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord, for whom I have suffered the loss of all things; and do count them but Dung, that I may win Christ, and be found in him; not having mine own Righteousness which is of the Law, but that which is through the Faith of Christ, the Righteousness which of God by Faith, Phil. 3. 7, 8,9.

desires, that others might be made partaken of their blessedness. Brethren, said Paul; my hearts desire and Prayer to God for Israel is that they might be saved, that is, that way that

he expected to be faved himself, as laith also to the Galatians. Brethren, saith he, I befeech you, be as I am, for I am as ye are. That is, I am a Sinner as you are; now I befeech you seek for. Lite, as I am seeking of it: as who should say, For there is a sufficiency in the Lord Jesus both.

for me and you.

E

y to

m.

hold

ified

DIE

ccels

and!

5.

hey.

e to

em-

faid.

f our

ing ge of

fler-

but

id in

ness

ough

ichis

rnet

aken

my

els

that

he

Fourthly, 'Tis evident also, by the Triumph that such Men make over all their Enemies, both Bodily-and Ghostly: Now, thanks be to God, said Paul, who causeth us always to Triumph in Jesus Christ. And who shall separate us from the Love of Christ our Lord? And again, O Death, where is thy Sting! O Grave, where is thy Vistory! The Sting of Death is Sin, and the strength of Sin is the Law; but thanks be to God, who giveth us the Vistory thorow our Lord Jesus Christ, 2 Cor. 2. 14. Rom. 8. 35. I Cor. 15. 55, 56.

made by the Glory of that which they have found in him, to suffer and endure what the Devil and Hell it self hath or could invent, as a means to separate them from him. Again, who shall separate us from the Love of Christ? Shall Tribulation, or Distress, or Persecution, or Famine, or Nakedness, or Peril, or Sword (as it is written, For thy suke we are killed all the day long, we are accounted as Sheep for the Slaughter?) Nay, in all these things we are more than Conquerors, through him that loved us. For I am per-

D 5

fwaded.

t

Swaded, the neither Death, nor Life, nor Angels, nor Principalities, nor Powers, nor things present nor things to come, nor Height, nor Depth, nor any other Creature shall be able to seta-rate us from the Love of God which is in Chris

Felius, Rom. 8.

Shall come [to Me.] Othe Heart-attracting! Glory that is in Jesus Christ, (when he is discovered) to draw those to him that are givento him of the Father. Therefore, those that came of Old rendred this, as the cause of their coming to him. And we beheld his Glory, as of the only begotten of the Father, Joh. 1. 14. And the reason why others come not, but perish in their Sins, is for want of a fight of his Glorv. Gospelbe hid, it is hid to them that are loft, in whom the God of this World hath blinded the minds of them that believe not, lest the Glorious Light of the Gosfel of Christ, who is the Image of God, frould Shine unto them, 2 Cor. 4.

There is therefore heart-pulling Glory in Jefus Christ, which, when discovered, draws the Man to him; wherefore, by Shall come to Me, Christ may mean, when his Glory is discovered, then they must come, then they Shall come to Therefore, as the True Comers come with Weeping and Relenting, as being sensible of their own Vileness; so again it is said, That the Ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come. to Zion, with Singing, and everlasting Joy upon their Heads; they shall obtain Joy and Gladness,

En

at

the

L 110

T

G

Ch

5

tl

e

u

1

Į.

at the Sight of the Glory of that Grace, that shews it self to them now, in the Face of our Lord Jesus Christ, and in the Hopes that they now have of being with him in the Heavenly Tabernacles. Therefore, it saith again, With Gladness and Rejoycing shall they be brought; they shall enter into the Kings Palace, Isa. 35. 10. chap. 51. 11. Psal. 45. 15.

There is therefore Heart-attracting Glory in the Lord Jesus Christ; which, when discovered, subjects the Heart to the Word, and makes

us come to him.

igels,

fent,

epth.

feța. bri;

ting!

ilco-

ame

co-

the

heir

our"

in

nds

t of

Je-

the

le,

ed,

to

ne

at

ne .

on

nd

'Tis laid of Abraham, That when he dwelt in McCopotamia, the God of Glory a peared unto him (Acts 7.2.) faying, Get the out of thy Country. And what then? why, away he went from his House and Friends, and all the World could not stay him. Now, as the Pfalmist fays, Who is the King of Glory? He answers, The Lord Mighty in Battle: And who was that but he that spoiled Principalities and Powers, when he did hang upon the Tree, Triumphing over them thereon? And who was that, but Jesus Christ, even the Person speaking in the Text? Therefore, he said of Abraham, He saw his day; Yea, faith he to the Jews, Your Father Abraham rejoyced to fee my day, and he faw it, and was Glad, Pfal. 24. 8. Col. 2. 14. 15. Jam. 1. 1. 7.b. 8. 56.

Indeed; the Carnai Man fays (at least) in his Heart, Ifa. 53. 1, 2, 3. There is no Form or Com liness in Christ, and when he shall see him There is no Beauty that he should defire him; Bu he lies: This he speaks, as having never see him. But they that stand in his House, and look upon him through the Glass of his Word by the help of his Holy Spirit, they will tell you other things. But we, fay they, all with open Face, beholding, as in a Glass, the Glory of the Lord, are changed into the same Image, from Glory to Glory, 2 Cor. 3 17, 18. They see Glory in his Person, Glory in his Undertakings, Glory in the Merit of his Blood, and Glory in the Perfection of his Righteousness; yea, Heartaffecting, Heart-sweetning, and Heart changing Glory!

Indeed, his Glory is veiled, and cannot be feen, but as discovered by the Father (Mat. 11. 27.) It is veiled with Flesh, with Meanness of Descent from the Flesh, and with that Ignoming and Shame that attended him in the Flesh; but they that can, in God's Light, see through thee things, they shall see Glory in him; yea, such Glory, as will draw, and pull their Hearts unto

him.

Moses was the Adopted Son of Pharoal's Daughter; and for ought I know, had been King at last, had he now conformed to the present Vanities that was there at Court; but he could not, he would not do it: Why? what

was

was the matter? Why? he faw more in the Worst of Christ, (bear with the Expression) than he faw in the Best of all the Treasures of the Land of Egypt. He refused to be called the Son of Pharoah's Daughter; choosing rather to suffer Affliction with the People of God, than to enjoy the Pleasures of Sin for a season: Esteeming the Reproach of Christ, greater Riches than the Treafures in Egypt; for he had respect to the Recomtence of Reward. He for fook Egypt, not fearing the Wrath of the King: But what emboldned him thus to do? Why? he endured; for he had a Sight of the Person, speaking in the Text: He endured, as seeing him who is invisible. But, I fay, would a Sight of Jesus have thus taken away Mose's Heart from a Crown, and a Kingdom, &c. had he not by that Sight feen more in Him, than was to be seen in Them? Heb.11. 24, 25, 26.

Therefore, when he faith, Shall come to Me, he means, they shall have a Discovery of the Glory of the Grace that is in him; and the Beauty and Glory of that is of such Vertue, that it constraineth, and forceth, with a Blessed Violency, the Hearts of those that are given to

him.

inhi

Coms

him

; Bu

Vord

ll td

2 with

lory of

from Glory

Glory

n the

nang-

t be

els of

niny

but

fuch

unto

nahis

een

the

but

hat was

Moses, of whom we spake before, was no Child, when he was thus taken with the Beauteous Glory of this Lord: He was Forty Years Old, and so consequently, was able, being a Man of that Wisdome and Opportunity as he was, to make

make the best Judgment of the Things, and of the Goodness of them that was before him in the Land of Egypt. But he, even he it was, that fet that low Efteem upon the Glory of Egypt, as to count it not worth the medling with, when he had a Sight of this Lord Jesus Christ. This wicked World thinks, that the Fancies of a Heaven, and a Happiness hereafter, may serve well enough to take the Heart of fuch, as cither have not the Worlds good Things to delightin; or that are Fools, and know not how to delight themselves therein: But let them know again, that we have had Men of all Ranks and Qualities, that have been taken with the Glory of our Lord Jesus, and have left all to follow him: As, Abel, Seth, Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, Samuel, David, Solomon; and who not, that had either Wit, or Grace, to favour Heavenly Things? Indeed, none can stand off from Him, nor any longer out against Him, to whom he Reveals the Glory of his Grace.

And him that cometh to Me, [I will in no wife

cast out.

By these Words, our Lord Jesus doth set forth (yet more amply) the great Goodness of his Nature towards the coming Sinner. Before hesaid, They shall come; and here he declareth, That with Heart and Affections he will receive them. But by the way, let me speak one Word or two, to the seeming Conditionality

nd of

m in

that

t, as

vhen

This

of a

erve

s ci-

de-

how

hem

f all

with t all

oah,

wid,

, or

eed,

iger Glo-

wise

fet

SO

Bedewill

nality lity of this Promise, with which now I have to do. And him that cometh to me, I will not cast out: Where it is evident (may some say,) that Christ's Receiving us to Mercy, depends upon our coming; and so our Salvation by Christ is Conditional: If we come, we shall be Received; if not, we shall not; for that is fully intimated by the Words. The Promise of Reception isonly to him that cometh: And him that cometh. I Answer, that the coming in these Words mentioned, as a condition of being Received to Life, is that which is Promifed, yea, concluded to be Effected in us by the Promife going before. In those latter Words, coming to Christ, is implicitly required of us; and in the Words before, that Grace that can make us come is positively promised to us. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me, and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out thence. We come to Christ, because it is said, We Shall come; because it is given to us to come: So, that the condition which is expressed by Christ in these latter Words, is absolutely Promised in the Words before. And indeed, the coming here intended, is nothing else but the Effect of Shall come to me. They Shall come, and I will not cast them out.

And

that cometh.

To speak to these Words,

I. In general.

2. More particularly.

In general: They Suggest unto us these four

things.

First, That Jesus Christ doth build upon it: that fince the Father gave his People to him. they shall be enabled to Come unto him. And him that cometh: As who should say; I know. that fince they are given to Me, they shall be enabled to Come unto Me. He faith not, If the come, or I sup ofe they will come; but, And bin that cometh. By these Words therefore he shew us, that he addresseth himself to the Receiving of them whom the Father gave to him, to lave them: I fay, he addresseth himself, or prepareth himself to Receive them: By which, as la faid, he concludeth or buildeth upon it, that they shall indeed come to him. He looketh that the Father should bring them into his Bosom, and fo stands ready to embrace them.

Secondly, Christ also Suggesteth by these Words, that he very well knoweth who aregiven to him: not by their Coming to him, but by their being given to him. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me: And him that cometh, &c. This Him he knoweth to be one of them that the Father hath given him; and

therefore

him

e four

on it:

him,

And

mow. all be

f they

d bim

fhews

iving

o lave

orepa-

that

h that

ofom

thefe

regi-

, but

be Fa-

n that

e one

; and

efore

therefore, he Received him, even because the Father hath given him to him, Joh. 16. I know my Sheep, saith he: Not only those, that already have Knowledge of him; but those too, that yet are ignorant of him. Other Sheep have I, faid he, which are not of this Fold: Not of the Jewish-Church; but those that lie in their Sins, even the Rude and Barbarous Gentiles. Therefore, when Paul was afraid to flay at Corinth, from a Supposition, that some Mischief might befal him there: Be not afraid, said the Lord Jesus to him) but speak; and hold not thy Peace, for I have much People in this City, Joh: 10. 16. Act. 18. 9, 10. The People that the Lord herespeaks of, were not at this time accounted his, by reason of a Work of Conversion that already had passed upon them; but by Vertue of the Gift of the Father, for he had given them unto him: Therefore, was Paul to stay here, to speak the Word of the Lord to them; that by asl his Speaking, the Holy-Ghost might effectually work over their Souls, to the caufing them to come to him; who was also ready with Heart and Soul to receive them.

Thirdly, Christ by these Words also Suggesteth, That no more come unto him than indeed are given bim of the Father: For the Him in this place, is one of the All, that by Christ, was mentioned before. All that the Father giveth Me, shall come to Me; and every Him, of that All, I will in no wife cast out. This the Apostle

Apostle infinuateth, where he saith, He gan some Apostles, and some Prophets, and some Evan gelifts, and some Pastors and Teachers, for the pers festing of the Saints, for the work of the Ministry for the edifying of the Body of Christ: Till we all come in the Unity of the Faith, and of the Know ledge of the Son of God, unto a perfett Man, unto the measure of the Stature of the Fulness of Christ Ephel. 4. 11, 12, 13.

Mark, as in the Text, so here, he speaketh of All; Until we All come. We All! All who Doubtless, All that the Father giveth to Christia This is further infinuated, because he called this All, The Body of Christ, the Measure of the Stature of the Fulness of Christ: By which he means, the Universal Number given, to wit, The true Elect Church; which is faid to be his

Body and Fulness, Ephef. 1.22,23.

Fourthly, Christ Jesus by these Words further suggesteth, that he is well content with this Gift of the Father to him. All that the Father giveth Me shall come to Me, and him that comethto Me, I will in no wife cast out. I will heartily, willingly, and with great content of Mindreceive him.

They shew us also, That Christ's Love in Receiving, is as large as his Fathers Love in Giving, and no Larger. Hence he thanks him for his Gift; and also thanks him for hiding of him, and his Things from the rest of the Wick-

ed, Mat. 11. 25. Luk. 10. 21.

But

[hi

Hi

the

of

As

Gi Spe

an

pa H

in

V

V h

ff

ir tl

tŀ

C

a I gave

van.

per-

iftry.

eal

now

until

mil.

ceth

ho?

rif.

leth.

the

n he

his

ur-

his.

her

b to

ly,

re-

in

im

of

k-

ut,

But Secondly, and more particularly, And [him] that cometh. And [him!] This Word Him; By it Christ looketh back to the Gift of the Father; not only in the Lump and whole of the Gift, but to every Him of that Lump. As who should say, I do not only accept of the Gist of my Father in the General, but have a special Regard to every of them in particular; and will secure not only some, or the greatest part; but every Him, every Dust: Not an Hoof of all shall be lost, or lest behind. And indeed, in this he consented to his Father's Will; which is, I hat of All that he hath given him, he should lose Nothing, Joh. 6. 39.

And him.] Christ Jelus also, by his thus dividing the Gist of his Father into Hims, and by his speaking of them in the Singular Number, shews, what a particular Work shall be wrought in each one, at the time appointed of the Father. And it shall come to pass in that Day, saith the Prophet, that the Lord shall beat off from the Channel of the River, to the Stream of Egypt; and ye shall be gathered one by one; O ye Children of Israel. Here are the Hims one by one to be gathered to him by the Father, Isa. 27. 12.

He shews also hereby, that no Linage, Kindred, or Relation, can at all be profited by any Outward or Carnal Union, with the Person that the Father hath given to Christ. 'Tis only

Hea only Him, the given Him; the coming Him Dru that he intends absolutely to secure. Men make But a great ado with the Children of Believers, and Sav Oh the Children of Believers: But if the Child that of the Believer is not the Him concerned in the teer absolute Promise, it is not these Mens green con cry, nor yet what the Parent or Child can do day that can interest him in this Promise of the wro

Lord Christ, this absolute Promise.

And him. There are divers forts of Perfons, that the Father hath given to Jefus Chrift: They are not all of one Rank, of one Quality Some are High, some Low; some are Wile fome Fools; some are more Civil, and Complying with the Law; somemore Profane, and averse to him, and his Gospel. Now, find those that are given to him, are in some sense so diverle; and again, since he yet faith, And Him that cometh, &c. He by that doth give us to understand, that he is not, as Men, for Picking and Choosing, to take a Best, and leave a Worst, but he is for Him, that the Father hath given him, and that cometh to him. He will not alter nor change it; a Good for a Bad, or a Bad for a Good (Levit. 27. 9, 10.) But will take him as he is, and will fave his Soul.

There is many a fad Wretch given by the Father to Jesus Christ; but, not one of them

all is despised, or slighted by him.

It is said of those that the Father hath given to Christ, that they have done worse than the

Heathen;

an'

to

tha

hi

Bl

of

th cf

A

n ti

B

F

t

1

Heathen; that they were Murderers, Thievessian Drunkards, Unclean Persons, and what not lake But he has Received them, Washed them, and Saved them. A fit Emblem of this sort, is that wretched Instance, mentioned in the Sixteenth of Ezekiel, that was cast out in a stinking condition, to the loathing of its Person in the day that it was Born: A Creature in such a wretched Condition, that no Eyepityed, to do any of the things there mentioned unto it, or to have Compassion upon it: No Eye, but his

that speaketh in the Text.

ist:

ity.

ile.

om-

nce

e so lim

un-

ven

al-

for

1 25

the

em

ven the

en;

And Him. Let him be as Red as Blood, let him be as Red as Crimson: Some Men are Blood-Red Sinners, Crimfon Sinners, Sinners of a double Dye; dipt, and dipt again, before they come to Jesus Christ. Art thou that readest these Lines, such an one? speak out Man, Art thou fuch an one? and art thou now 60ming to Jelus Christ for the Mercy of Justification, that thou mightest be made white in his Blood, and be covered with his Righteoufness? Fear not; for as much as this thy coming betokeneth, that thou art of the number of them, that the Father hath given to Christ; for he will in no wife cast thee out. Come now, saith Christ, and let us reason together; though your Sins be as Scarlet, they shall be as white as Snow; though they be as Red as Crimson, they shall be as Wooll, Ifa. 1.18.

And him.] There was many a strange Him came

94 Come, and Welcome

came to Jelus Christ, in the days of his Flesh, but he received them all, without turning any away. Speaking unto them of the Kingdom of God, and healing such as had need of healing, Luk. a. 11. chap. 4. 40. These words, And Him, are therefore words to be wondered at : That no one of them, who by vertue of the Fathers Gift, and drawing, are coming to Jesus Christ; Isay, that not one of them, whatever they have been, whatever they have done, should be rejected or fer by, but admitted to a share in his saving Grace. 'Tis said in Luke, that the People wondred at the Gracious Words that proceeded out of his Mouth, Luk. 4. 22. Now, this is one of his Gracious Words; these Words are like drops. of Honey, as it is faid, Prov. 16.24. Pleafant Words are as an Honey-Comb, sweet to the Soul, and health to the Bones. These are Gracious Words indeed, even as full as a Faithful, and a merciful High-Priest could speak them. Luther saith, When Christ speaketh, he hath a Mouth as wide as Heaven and Earth: That is, to speak fully to the incouragement of every finful Him, that is coming to Jesus Christ. And that his Word is certain, hear how himself confirms it: Heaven and Earth, saith he, shall pass away; but my Word shall not pass away, Isa.63.1. Mat. 24.35.

It is also confirmed by the Testimony of the four Evangelists, who gave faithful relation of his loving reception of all sorts of coming-Sin-

ners,

esh;

any

God,

k. 9.

are

not

Git,

fay,

een,

dor

ving

mon-

ut of

of his

rops

a fant

and

ords

erci-

aith,

de as

othe

S CO-

rd is

Hea-

but

Mat.

f the

n of

Sin-

ners,

Thieves, possessed of Devils, Bedlams, and what not; Luk. 19. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8. Mat. 21. 21. Luk. 15. and chas. 23. 41, 42. Mark. 19. 9. chap. 5. 1, 2, 3, to 9.

This then shews us,

First, The greatness of the Merits of Christ.

Secondly, The willingness of his Heart to imtute them for Life to the great, if coming, Sinners.

First, This shows us the greatness of the Merits of Chrsst; for it must not be supposed, that his Words are bigger than his Worthiness. He is strong to execute his Word; he can Do, as well as Speak. He can do exceeding abundantly more than we asker think, even to the uttermost, and out-side of his Word, (Eshes. 3.20.)

Now then, fince he concludeth any coming Him: it must be concluded, that he can save

to the uttermost Sin, any coming-Him.

Do you think, I say, that the Lord Jesus did not think before he spake? He speakes all in Righteousness, and therefore by his word we are to Judge how Mighty he is to Save, Isa.63.1.

He speaketh in Righteousness, in very faithful ess; when he began to Build this Blessed Gospel Fabrick, the Text, it was for that, he had first sate down, and counted the cost; and for that he knew he was able to finish it: What Lord, Any Him! Any Him, that cometh to thee! This is a Christ worth looking after, this is a Christ worth coming to.

This

Come, and Welcome

This then, should learn us diligently to confi der the Natural force of every Word of God in and to judge of Christ's Ability to save; not by Blo our Sins, or by our shallow apprehensions of W his Grace; but by his Word, which is the true dra

Measure of Grace.

And if we do not judge thus, we shall did Hi honour his Grace, lose the benefit of his Word lea and needlesly fright our selves into many Diffine couragements, though coming to Jesus Christ T Him, Any Him that cometh, hath sufficient from the this Word of Christ, to feed himself with hope ne of Salvation. As thou art therefore coming, ha O thou coming Sinner, Judge thou, whether his Christ can Save thee, by the true sense of his M. Words? Judge, coming Sinner, of the Efficacy con of his Blood, of the perfection of his Righte-an oufness, and of the prevailancy of his Intercess. A on, by his Word. And him, faith he, that M cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. In no wife, ca Word, how able he is to fave thee? It is faid of an Gods sayings to the Children of Israel: There he failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord m had spoken to the House of Israel; all came to pass, Lo And again, Not one thing hath failed of all fr the good things which the Lord your God from, the concerning you, all are come to pass unto you; and in not one thing hath failed thereof, John 21. 45. er chap. 23. 14.

Coming-Sinner, what Promise thou findest w

in th

onf in the word of Christ, strain it whither thou canst, so thou dost not corrupt it, and his by Blood and Merits will answer all, what the Word faith, or any true Consequence that is true drawn therefrom, that we may boldly venture upon: As here in the Text, he faith, And Him that cometh, indefinitely; without the ord least intimation of the rejection of any, though Difference fo great, if he be a Coming-Sinner.

Take it then for granted, that thou, whoever rom thou art, if coming, art intended in these words; ope neither shall it injure Christ at all, if, as Bening hadad's Servants served Ahab, thou shalt catch the him at his word. Now, faith the Text, The his Men did diligently observe whether any thing would cacy come from him, to wit, any Word of Grace; hte- and did hastily catch it. And it happened that Ahab had called Benhadad his Brother. that Men replyed therefore, Thy Brother Benhadad! rife, catching him at his word, 1 Kings 20. 33. Sings doland he will take it kindly at thy hands. When bere he in his argument called the Canaanttish Wo-Lord man Dog, she catcht him at it, and said, Truth pass, Lord, yet the Dogs eat of the Crumbs that fall all from their Masters Table. I say, she catche him ohe, thus in his words, and he took it kindly, fayand ing, O Woman, great is thy Faith! be it unto thee 45. even as thou wilt, Mat. 15.26. Catch him, com-ing Sinner, catch him in his words, surely he dest will take it kindly, and will not be offended at in thee. Secondly,

Secondly, The other thing that I told you, is suggesting the welling the willing ness abras of Christ's Heart, to impute his Merits for Life than the great, if coming Sinner. And him that comclusion eth to me, I will in no wife cast out.

The awakened coming Sinner doth not for l fo easily question the Power of Christ, as his one, Willingness to save him. Lord, if thou will, sings thou canst, said one, Mark 1. 40. He did not belie put the If upon his Power, but upon his Will God; He concluded he could, but he was not approm fully of perswasion that he would. But we But have the same Ground to believe he will, his as we have to believe he can; and indeed, real Ground for both, is the Word of God. Hinde he was not willing, why did he promise fully why did he fav , he would receive the com mis ing Sinner? Coming Sinner, take notice of dou this, we use to plead Practices with Men, was and why not with God likewise? I am fure we The have no more ground for one than the other; enco for we have to plead the Promise of a faithful will God. Jacob took him there: Thou faidf , he l fays he, I will furely do thee good, Gen. 32 no 12. For, from this Promise he concluded, mo that it sollowed in reason, He must be wil-account ling.

The Text also gives some Ground for us, And to drawthe same Conclusion. And him that eth cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. Here is me his willingness afferted, as well as his power him

fug-

fuggested. It is worth your observation, that Abraham's Faith consider'd rather Gods Power, than his willingness; that is, he drew this Conclusion, I shall have a Child, from the power that was in God to fulfil the Promise to him: for he concluded he was willing to give him his one, else he would not have promiled one. He il, faggered not at the Promise of God through Unbelief, but was frong in Faith, giving Glory to ill God; being fully serswaded that what he had promised, he was able to perform, Rom.4.20,21.
We But was not his Faith exercised or tried, about his willingness too? No, there was no shew of reason for that, because he had promised it: Mindeed, had he not promised it, he might lawe! fully have doubted it; but fince he had prom miled it, there was left no ground at all for of doubting, because his willingness to give a son, m, was demonstrated in his promising him a son. We These words therefore, are sufficient ground to encourage any coming finner, that Christ is willing to his power, to receive him; and fince he hath power also to do what he will, there is 2 no ground at all left to the coming finner, any more to doubt; but to come in full hope of acceptance, and of being received unto Grace and Mercy. And him that [cometh.] He faith not And him that is come; but, And him that comat eth; that is, and him, whose heart begins to is move after me, who is leaving all for my fake: er him, who is looking out, who is on his Jour-ge E 2 ney

Come, and Welcome

100 ney to me. We must therefore distinguish be twixt coming, and being come to Jesus Christ He that is come to him, has attained of him more fensibly what he telt before he wanted than he has that but yet is coming to him.

A man that is come to Christ, hath the advantage of him that is but coming to him!

and that in feven things.

First. He that is come to Christ, is nearer to him than he that is but coming to him; for he that is but coming to him, is yet, in some sence! at a distance from him: as it is said of the coming Prodigal, And while he was yet a great may off Luke 15. Now, he that is nearer to him. hath the best fight of him; and so is able to make the best Judgment of his wonderful Grace and Beauty, as God faith; Let them come near, then let them speak. And as the Apolth John faith, And we have feen, and do testife. That God fent his Son to be the Saviour of the World, Ifa. 41. 1. I John 4. 14. He that is not yet come, though he is coming, is not fit, not being indeed capable to make that Judgment of the Worth and Glory of the Grace of Christ, as he is that is to come to him, and hatt seen and beheld it. Therefore Sinner, suspend thy Judgment till thou art come nearer.

Secondly, He that is come to Christ, hasth advantage of him that is but coming, in that he is eased of his Burden; for he that is but coming, is not cased of his burden, Mat. 11.28

He

Lo

the

vet de

be

th

be

acal

ai tl

He that is come has cast his burden upon the Lord: by Faith he hath seen himself released thereos; but he that is but coming, hath it yet as to sense and seeling, upon his own shoulders. Come unto me all ye that labour and are heavy laden, implies, thot their burden, though they are coming, is yet upon them, and so will be, till indeed they are come to him.

ited,

im;

t he

oce,

om-

m,

top

ful

the free

Thirdly, He that is come to Christ, has the advantage of him that is but coming, in this also, namely, He hath drank of the Sweet, and Soul-refreshing Water of Life; but he that is but coming, hath not: If any man

thirft, let him come unto me and drink.

Mark, he must come to him before he drinks; according to that of the Prophet; Ho! every one that thirsteth, come ye to the Waters. He drinketh not as he cometh, but when he is come to the Waters, John 7. 37. Isa. 45. I. Fourthly, He that is come to Christ, hath

Fourthly, He that is come to Christ, hath the advantage of him, that as yet is but coming: in this also, to wit, He is not so terrified with the noise, and as I may call it, Hue and Cry, which the Avenger of Blood makes at the heels of him, that yet is but coming to him. When the Slayer was upon his flight to the City of his Refuge, he had the noise or fear of the Avenger of Blood at his heels; but when he was come to the City, and was entred thereinto, that noise ceased: even so it is with him that is but coming to Jesus Christ: he

E.3

heareth

heareth many a dreadful found in his Ear of hi Sounds of death and damnation, which he the was i is come, is at present freed from. Therefore he faith, Come, and I will give you Rest: And he faith again, We that have believed, do eme

Ch

feat

tha

the

bu

Sc

0

ł

into Reft, as he faid, &c. Heb. 4.

Fifthly, He therefore that is come to Christ. is not fo subject to those dejections, and casting down, by reason of the rage and assaults of the Evil One, as is the Man that is but coming to Jesus Christ (though he has Temptations too) [And while he was yet a coming, the Devil threw him down, and tore him, Luke 9. 42.] For he has, though Satan still roareth upon him, those experimental Comforts, and Refreshments, to wit, in his Treasury, to present himself with, in times of Temptation and Conflict; which he that is bnt coming, has not.

Sixthly, He that is come to Christ, has the advantage of him that is but coming to him: in this also, to wit, He hath upon him the Wedding Garment, &c. But he that is coming, has not. The Prodigal, when coming home to his Father, was cloathed with nothing but Rags, and was tormented with an empty Belly: but when he was come, the best Robe is brought out; also, the Gold Ring, and the Shoes; yea, they are put upon him, to his great rejoycing. The fatted Calf was killed for him; the Musick was struck up, to make him merry: And thus also the Father himself sang

Ear of him, This my Son was dead, and is alive again; was loft, and is found, Luke. 15, 18, 19, 20, 21, &c.

e tha

reh

nd fo

enter

hrift,

ting

f the

gto

00)

rem

he ofe

, to

th,

he

ne

1-

g

Seventhly, In a word, he that is come to Christ, his groans and tears, his doubts and fears, are turned into fongs and praifes; for that he hath now received the Atonement, and the earnest of his Inheritance: but he that is but yet a coming, hath not those Praises, nor Songs of Deliverance with him, nor has he as yet received the Atonement, and Earnest of his Inheritance, which is, the fealing Testimony of the Holy Ghost, through the sprinkling of the Blood of Christ upon his Conscience; for he is not come, Rom. 5. 11. Eph.1.13. Heb.12. 22, 23, 24.

And him that [Cometh.]

There is further to be gathered from this. word [Cometh,] these following Particulars.

First, That Jesus Christ hath his eye upon, and takes notice of the first Moving of the Heart of a Sinner after himself: Coming Sinner, thou canst not move with desires after Christ, but he lees the working of those desires in thy Heart. All my desires, said David, are before thee, and my Groanings are not hid from thee, Pfal. 38.9-This he spake, as he was coming (after he had back-sliden) to the Lord Jesus Christ, 'Tis said of the Prodigal, That while he was yet a great way off, his Father saw him, had his Eye upon him, and upon the going out of his Heart after him, Luke 15. 20.

When

When Nathanael was come to Jesus Christ Of the Lord said to them that stood before him. Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom there is no Guile. But Nathanael answered him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered, Before that Philip called thee when thou wast under the Fig. tree, I saw thee. There, I suppose, Nathanael was pouring out of his Soul to God for Mercy, or that he would give him good understanding about the Messias to come: And Fesus law all the workings of his honest heart at that time, John 1.47, 48.

An

the

ran

15

pro

h

re

Zacheus also had some secret movings of Heart, such as they were, towards Fe sus Christ, when he ran before, and climbed up the Tree to fee him; and the Lord Fesus Christ had his Eye upon him: Therefore when he was come to theplace, he looked up to him, bids him come down; For to day (faid he) I must abide at thy House; to wit, in order to the further compleating the work of Grace in his Soul, Luke 19. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8. Remember this,

coming Sinner.

Secondly, As Jesus Christ has his Eye upon, so he hath his heart open to receive the coming Sinner. This is verified by the Text: And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. This is also discovered by his preparing of the way, in his making of it Easie (as may be) to the Coming Sinner; which preparation is manifest by them Blessed Words, I will in no wife cast out:

brig Of which, more when we come to the place. And while he was yet a great way off, his Father faw him, and had compassion on him: and ran and fell on his Neck, and kiffed him (Luk. 15. 20.) All these Expressions do strongly prove, that the Heart of Christ is open to receive the Coming-Sinner.

nım,

is no

rence

that

Fig.

nael

rcy,

nd-

law.

hat

of

if,

ce

nis

ne

m le

er l,

Thirdly, As Ielus Christ has his Eye upon, and his Heart open to receive; so he hath resolved already, that nothing shall alienate his heart from receiving the Coming Sinner. No Sins of the Coming Sinner, nor the length of the Time that he hath abode in them, shall by any means prevail with Jesus Christ to reject him. Coming Sinner, thou art coming to aloving Lord Jefus!

Fourthly, These Words therefore are drop from his Blessed Mouth, on purpose, that the Coming-Sinner might take Encouragement to continue on his Journey, untill hebe come indeed to Jesus Christ. It was doubtless, a great Encouragement to Blind Bartimens, that Jesus Christ stood still, and called him, when he was crying; Jesus thou Son of David, have Mercy on Me: Therefore, 'tis faid, He cast away his Garment, Rose up and Came to Jesus, Mark 10.46, &c. Now, if a Call to come, hath fuch Encouragement in it, what is a promife of receiving fuch, but an encouragement much more? And observe it, though he had a Call to come, yet not having a promise, his Faith was forced to work upon a meer Consequence: Saying, Hecalls mc;

me; and furely, fince he calls me, he will gran me my defire Ah! but Coming-Sinner, the all, l hast no need to go fo far about, as to draw (it this Matter) Consequences, because thou has that plain Promises: And him that cometh to me, Iwi and in no wife cast out. Here is full, plain; yea, what encouragement one can defire: For, suppose that Hin wast admitted to make a Promise thy self, and are Christ should attest, that he would fulfil it upon the Sinner, that cometh to him; Couldest thou make a better Promise ? Couldest thou inventa morefull free, or larger Promise ? A Promise, that looks at the first moving of the Heart after Tefus Christ! A Promise, that declares, yea that, ingageth Christ Jesus to open his Heart, to receive the Coming-Sinner: Yea, further; a Promise, that Demonstrateth that the Lord lesus, is resolved freely to receive, and will in no wife. cast out, nor means to reject the Soul of the Coming-Sinner. For all this lyeth fully in this Promise, and doth naturally flow there-from. Here thou needest not make use of far-fetcht Consequences, nor strain thy Wits, to force encouraging Arguments from the Text. Coming-Sinner, tho' Words are plain; And him that cometh to Me I will in no wife cast out.

And Him that [Cometh.]

There are two forts of Sinners that are Coming to Jelus Christ.

First

Fi

Se

E

t

First, Him that hath never, while of late, at

all, began to come.

L 2D

haf Inil

wha

tha

and

Ipon hou

nt 2 that

fter:

hati re-

00-

sus.

ife.

he

us •

1.

it:

tha A (III Secondly, Him that came formerly and after, that went back; but hath since bethought himself; and is now coming again.

Both these forts of Sinners are intended by the Him in the Text, as is evident; because, Both

are now the Coming-Sinners.

And Him that Cometh, &c.

For the first of these; the sinner that hathe never, while of late, began to come, his way is more casie: I do not say, more plain, and open, to come to Christ, than is the other, (those last not having the Clog of a guilty Conscience; for the fin of Back-sliding hanging at theire Heels. (But all the incouragment of the Gospel,) with what invitations are therein contained to coming finners, are as free, and as open to the one as to the other; fo that they may with the same Freedom and Liberty, as from the word, both alike claim interest in the promise. All things are ready: All things, for the coming Back-fliders, as well as for the others: Come to the wedding: And let him that is a thirft, come, Math. 22. 1, 2, 3, 4. Rev 22. 17.

But having spoken to the first of these already, I shall here pass it by; and shall speak a Word or two to him that is coming, after Back-fliding,

to Jesus Christ for Life.

Thy:

Come, and Welcome 108

Thy way, O thou Sinner of a double Dy thy way is open to come to Jesus Christ I mean, thee whose Heart, after long back. ding, doth think of turning to him again. The way, I fay, is open to him, as is the way of the other forts of Comers; as appears by what follows.

First, Because the Text makes no exception against thee: it doth not fay, And any him but, a Backslider; any Him, but Him: The Text doth not thus object, but indefinitely openeth wide its Golden Arms to every coming Soul, without the least exception: therefor thou maift come. And take heed that thou thut not that door against thy Soul by Unbeliet, which God has opened by his Grace.

Secondly, Nay the Text is so far from excepting against thy coming, that it strongly fuggesteth, that thou art one of the Souls intended, O thou coming Backflider: else what need that Clause have been so inserted, I will in. no wife cast out : As who should say, Though those that come now are such as have formerly? backflidden. I will in no wife cast away the Fornicator, the Covetous, the Railer, the Drunkard, or other common Sinners, nor yet the Backslider neither.

Thirdly, That the Backslider is intended, is

evident;

First, For that he is sent to by Name, Go, tell his Disciples, and Peter, Mark 16.7. But Peter

Pet

also He

cui

th

hi

ba

th

Peter was a Godly man: True; but he was also a backslider, yea, a desperate backslider: He had denied his Master once, twice, thrice, cursing and swearing that he knew him not. If this was not backsliding, if this was not an high and eminent backsliding, yea, a higher backsliding than thou art capable of, I have thought amiss.

Again, When David had backflidden, and had committed Adultery and Murder in his backfliding, he must be sent to by Name. And, saith the Text, The Lord sent Nathan to David. And he sent him to tell him, after he had brought him to unseigned Acknowledgment, The Lord hath also put away, or forgiven

thy Sin, 2 Sam. 12. 1.

k.ii Th

of the

Ptim

im.

itely

ning

for

hop

be-

ex-

gly.

nat

in'

gh:

ly i

10

10

Ì

S

This Man also was far gone: He took a Man's Wise, and kill'd her Husband, and endeavoured to cover all with wicked dissimulation. He did this, I say, after God had exalted him, and shewed him great Favour; wherefore his Transgression was greatned also by the Prophet with mighty aggavations: yet he was accepted, and that with gladness, at the first step he took in this returning to Christ: for the first step of the Backsliders return, is to say sensibly and unseignedly, I have sinned: But he had no sooner said this, but a Pardon was produced, yea thrust into his Bosom. And Nathan said unto David, the Lord hath also jut away Thy Sin.

Secondly,

Secondly, As the person of the Back-flider Take is mentioned by Name, so also is his Sin, that say if possible thy Objections against thy returning to Christ, may be taken out of thy way, I say thy fin also is mentioned by Name, and mixed, as mentioned with words of Grace and Favour, I will heal their back-fliding; and love? them freely, (Hof. 14. 4.) What faift thou now Back-flider ?

Thirdly, Nay further, thou art not only mentioned by Name, and thy Sin by the Nature of it; but thou thy felf, who art a return-

ing Back-flider, put

First, Amongst God's Israel. Return Oback-Aiding Israel, faith the Lord, and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, faith the Lord, and will not keep anger for ever, Jer. 3. 12.

Secondly, Thou art put among his Children, among his Children to whom he is married. Turn O back-sliding Children, for I am married

unto you, verl. 14.

Thirdly, Yea after all this, as if his Heart was so full of Grace for them, that he was preffed until he had uttered it before them; he adds, Return ve back-sliding Children, and I will beal your back-slidings.

Fourthly, Nay further, the Lord hath confidered, that the shame of thy sin hath stopped thy Mouth, and made thee almost a Prayerless man; and therefore he faith unto thee,

Take.

Ms. g

put

al

tak

TI

WC

A

3,

as bi

fi

CC

a

Take with you words, and turn unto the Lord, and fay unto him, take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: See his Grace that himself should put words of encouragement into the Heart of a back-slider; as he saith in another place, I taught Ephraim to go, taking him by the Arms. This is teaching him to go indeed, to put words into his mouth, to hold him up by the Arms, ly the Chin, as we say, Hos. 14.1,2, 3, 4. Chap. 11.3.

From what hath been said, I conclude, even as I said before, that the Him in the Text, And him that cometh, includeth both these sorts of sinners, and therefore both should freely

come.

hat.

ing Say hix-

Fa

love!

OW

ly.

Va-

rn-I

ch use

ul,

er,

n,

d.

ed

rt }

Quest. But where doth Jesus Christ, in all the word, of the New Testament, expressly speak to a returning back-slider with words of Grace and Peace? For what you have urged as yet, from the New Testament, is nothing but Consequences drawn from this Text. Indeed it is a full Text for carnal ignorant sinners that come, but to me who am a back-slider, it yieldeth but little Relief.

Answ. First, How! but little encouragement from the Text, when it saith, I will in no wise cast out? What more could have been said? What is here omitted that might have been inserted, to make the Promise more sull and free? Nay, take all the Promises in the Bible, all the freest Promises, with all the

the variety of expressions of what Nature Extent foever, and they can but amount to the expressions of this very Promise, I will in a wise cast out: I will for nothing, by no mean upon no account, however they have finned however they have backflidden, however the have provoked, cast out the coming Sinner in But,

Secondly, Thou sayest, Where doth Jest for Christ in all the Words of the New Testament but Speak to a returning Back-slider with Words tell Grace and Peace? That is, under the Nam about

of a Backflider >

Answ. Where there is such plenty of exam at ples in receiving back-fliders, there is the le no need of express words to that intent: on w Promise, as the Text is, with those example G that are annexed, are instead of many Pro be mifes. And besides, I reckon that the Act of receiving is of as much, if not of more encor the ragement, than is a bare Promife to receive; v for receiving is as the Promise, and the fulfil p ling of it too; So that in the Old Testament 5

fulfilling of it: and that in divers Examples. I. In Peter. Peter denied his Master, once, si twice, thrice, and that with open Oath; yo a Christ receives him again without any the leaf a hesitation or stick. Yea, he slips, stumblest falls again, in down-right Dissimulation, and t that to the hurt and fall of many others; but

thou hast the Promise, and in the New, the 3

neither :

nci

Sal

tur Ga

of

for

neither of this doth Christ make a Bar to his to the Salvation, but receives him again at his Return, as if he knew nothing of the Fault, Gal. 2.

Secondly, The rest of the Disciples, even all the of them, backslide, and leave the Lord Jesus inner in his greatest straights: Then all the Disciples Jest for sook him and fled; they returned (as he had foretold) every one to his own, and left him alone; ment but this also he passes over as a very light matrds ter: not that it was so indeed in it self, but the Nam abundance of Grace that was in him did lightly roll it away; for after his Resurrection, when at first he appeared unto them, he gives them not the least check for their perfidious dealing one with him, but falutes them with words of mple Grace; faying, All hail, be not afraid, Peace Pro be to you: All Power in Heaven and Earth is given unto me. True, he rebuked them for their Unbelief, for the which thou also desereive vest the same: sor it is Unbelief that alone ulfil puts Christ and his Benefits from us, Mat. 26. men 56. John 16. 32. Mat. 28.9, 10, 18. Luke 24.

the 36. Mark 16.14.

Thirdly, The man that after a large Profesonce, fion, lay with his Fathers Wife, committed a night Transgression, even such a one, that lead at that day was not heard of, no, not among bless the Gentiles. Wherefore this was a desperate and back sliding; yet at his Return, he was receible ved, and accepted again to Mercy, I Cor. 5.1, 2. ither 2 Cor. 2.6, 7.8.

Fourthly,

Fourthly, The Thiefthat stole, was bid to ste ma no more; not at all doubting, but that Chri are was ready to forgive him this Act of back-

ding, Ethef. 4. 28.

Now all these are Examples, particular in stances of Christ's readiness to receive the Bard fliders to Mercy; and observe it, Examples and Proofs that he hath done fo, are to our unbelies ing hearts, stronger incouragements than bat Promises, that so he will do. But again, it cou Lord Jesus hath added to these for the incol ragement of returning Backsliders, to come him.

First, A Call to come, and he will receive then Revel: 2. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 14, 15, 16, 20, 21, 4 Chap. 3. 1, 2, 3, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21,2 Wherefore New Testament Backsliders has

incouragement to come.

Secondly, A Declaration of readiness ton ceive them that Come, as here in the Text, as but in many other places is plain: Therefore, & the thee up these Marks, make thee these high hea th (of the Golden Grace of the Gospel) set this is, Heart towards the High-way, even the way the de thou wentest (when thou didst backslide) to co again, O Virgin of Israel; turn again to these & Sa Cities, Jer. 31. 21.

And him that [Cometh] He faith not, A him that talketh, that professeth, that maketh shew, a noise, or the like, but him that Comed Christ will take leave to judge, who, amongth

com

com

dot

W

car

asf

tou

An

the

29

or

aci

he be

to

many that make a Noise; they be that indeed are coming to him. It is not him that saith he comes, nor him of whom others affirm that he comes; but him that Christ himself shall say doth Come; that is concern'd in this Text. When the Woman that had the Bloody Issue came to him for Cure, there were others as well as she, that made a great bussle about him, that touched, yeathronged him; Ah, but Christ could distinguish this Woman from them all.

And he looked round about upon them all, to see her that had done this thing. Mar. 25. 26, 27, 28, 29, 30,31, 32.

He was not concerned with the thronging, or touchings of the rest; for theirs were but accidental, or, at best, void of that which made her touch acceptable. Wherefore Christ must be Judge who they be that in Truth are coming to him; Every Man's way is right in his own Eyes, at but the Lord weigheth the Spirits: It standeth therefore every one in hand to be certain of their coming to Jesus Christ; for as thy coming the is, so shall thy Salvation be: If thou comest into deed, thy Salvation shall be indeed; but if thou the comest but in outward appearance, so shall thy salvation be: But of coming see before, as also

afterwards in the Useand Application.

And him that cometh [to me.]

Antethic

met-

mall

These Words [to me,] are also well to be heeded;

heeded; for by them, as he secureth those the come to him, fo also he shews himself uncon Th cerned with those that in their coming re fhort, to turn aside to others: For you must know, that every one that comes, comes no to Jesus Christ; some that come, come to Me fes, and to his Law, and then take up for Life with these Christ is not concerned: with the this Promise hath not to do. Christ is become none effect unto you, who soever of you are justifie by the Law, ye are fallen from Grace, Gal.5.3. Again, some that came, come no further that to Gospel-Ordinances, and there stay; they cam not through them to Christ: with these neithe is he concerned, nor will their Lord, Lord, avai them any thing in the great and dismal day. man may come to, and also go from the place and Ordinances of Worship, and yet not remembred by Christ. So I fam the wicked h ried, said Solomon, who had come and gone from the place of the Holy, and they were forgotti in the City, where they had so done; this is all Vanity, Eccles. 8. 10.

[To me.] These words therefore are by Jell Christ very warily put in, and serve for Ca tion and Encouragement: For Caution, left w take up in our coming, any where fhort a Christ; and for Encouragement to those the shall in their coming, come past all, till the come to Jesus Christ: And him that comeths

me, I will in no wife cast out.

Reader

cef

Fa

th

H

w

fo

Reader, if thou lovest thy Soul, take this e tha Caution kindly at the hands of Jesus Christ. nconf Thou feelt thy Sickness, thy Wound, thy neref ceffity of Salvation: Well, go not to King es no Jareb, for he cannot heal thee, nor cure thee ot thy Wound (Hof. 5.13.) Take the Caution, I say, lest Christ, instead of being a Saviour O Mal to thee, becomes a Lion, a young Lion totear the thee, and go away, ver. 14. mes

There is a coming, but not to the most High: there is a coming, but not with the whole Heart, but as it were feignedly; therefore take the Caution kindly, Fer. 3. 10. Hof.

7. 16.

Life

oftifie 5-3-4 that

cam

itho

ava

y. i

plac

oth;

d be

from

ttte

all

Jeh

Cas

t w

tc

th2

hel

bi

der

And him that cometh [To me.] Christ, as a Saviour, will stand alone, because his own Arm alone hath brought Salvation unto him: He will not be joyned with Moses, nor suffer John Baptist to be Tabernacled by him: I say, they must vanish, for Christ will stand alone, (Luke 9.28, 36.) yea, God the Father will have it fo; therefore, they must be parted from him, and a Vovce from Heaven must come to bid the Disciples hear, only the Beloved Son. Christ will not suffer any Law, Ordinance, Statute, or Judgment, to be partners with him in the Salvation of the Sinner. Nay, he faith not, And him that cometh to my WORD; but, And him that cometh to ME. The Words of Christ, even his most blessed and free Promises, fuch as this in the Text, are not the Saviour

Come, and Welcome

of the World; for that is Christ himself, Christ Th himself only. The Promises therefore, are but cha to incourage the coming Sinner to come to Je ner fus Christ, and not to rest in them short of Salva. the tion by him.

And him that cometh [To me.] The Man therefore that comes aright, casts all things be-!He hind his back; and looketh at (nor hath his that expectation from ought but) the Son of God alone, as David faid, My Soul, wait thou only upon Gid, for my expectation is from him: He only is my Rock, and my Salvation; he is my Defence, I shall not be moved, Pfal. 62. 5. His Eye is to Christ, his Heart isto Christ, and his expectation is from

him, from him only.

Therefore, the Man that comes to Chrift, is one that hath had deep Confiderations of his own Sins, flighting thoughts of his own Righteoufness, and high thoughts of the Blood and Righteousness of Jesus Christ; yea, he sees, asl have faid, more virtue in the Blood of Christ to fave him, than there is in all his Sins to damn He therefore setteth Christ before his Eyes, there is nothing in Heaven or Earth, he knows, that can fave his Soul, and secure him from the Wrath of God, but Christ; that is, nothing but his personal Righteousness, and Blood.

And him that cometh to me, I will [in no wife] cast out. In no wife: By these words there is fomething expressed; and something implyed.

of t

no

tha

ha

th

no

th

m

ea

Je

D

di

n fe I riff That which is expressed, is Christ Jesus his unbut changeable Resolution to save the coming Sin-Je ner; I will in no wife reject him, or deny him lya. the benefit of my Death and Righteousness. This word therefore is like that which he speaks Ian of the everlafting damnation of the Sinner in be. Hell Fire, He shall by no means depart thence; his that is, never, never, never come out again; no. God not to all Eternity, Mat. 5. 25. Char. 25.46. So that, as he that is condemned into Hell Fire, pon my hath no Ground of hope for his deliverance thence; so him that cometh to Christ, hath hall no Ground to fear he shall ever be cast in ift, thither. om

Thus faith the Lord, If Heaven above can be measured, or the Foundation of the Earth searched out beneath, I will also cast away all the Seed of Israel, for all that they have done, saith the Lord,

nd Jer. 31. 37.

his

te-

ısI

to

nn his

he

m

ond

e] is

d.

at

Thus faith the Lord, if my Covenant be not with Day and Night, and if I have not appointed the Ordinances of Heaven and Earth, then will I cast away the Seed of Jacob. But Heaven cannot be measured, nor the Foundations of the Earth searched out beneath; his Covenant is also with Day and Night, and he hath appointed the Ordinances of Heaven; therefore he will not cast away the Seed of Jacob, who are the coming Ones; but will certainly save them from the dreadful Wrath to come, Jer. 33. 25, 26. Chap. 50. 4, 5. By this therefore

therefore it is manifest, that it was not the will greatness of Sin, nor the long continuance in this it, no, nor yet the back-sliding, nor the Pollu Lov tion of thy Nature, that can put a Bar in a this gainst, or be an hindrance of the Salvatione and the coming Sinner: For, if indeed this could be, then would this solemn and absolute Details mination of the Lord Jesus, of it self fall to the ground, and be made of none effect: But much bis Counsel shall stand, and he will do all his pleasing. That is, his pleasure in this; for his these Promise, this irreversible Conclusion arises.

Suppose that one man had the Sins, or as many Sins as an hundred, and another should that have an hundred times as many as he, yet if they come, this word, I will in no wife cast out, the

of his Pleasure; he will stand to it, and will to

fecures them both alike.

fulfil it, because it is his Pleasure.

Suppose a man hath a desire to be saved, the and for that purpose is coming in truth to Jesus da Christ, but he by his debauched Life, has damn-Daed many in Hell: why, the door of hope is by it these words set as open for him, as it is for him central that hath not the thousandth part of his Transaggressions: And him that cometh to me, I will in he

Suppose a man is coming to Christ to be fafire ved, and hath nothing but Sin, and an illspent Life to bring with him? Why, let him for come, and welcome to Jesus Christ, And he did

will

the will in no wife cast him out. Luk. 7. 41. Is not e in this Love that passeth knowledge? Is not this blu Love the wonderment of Angels? And is not a this Love worthy of all acceptation at the hands one and heartsof all coming finners.

Secondly. That which is implyed in the words,

But mually lie at Jesus Christ, to cast them off.

The coming Souls are afraid, that

his these will prevail with Christ to cast them off. feth For these words are spoken to satisfie us, and will to flay up our Spirits against these two dangers: I will in no wife cast out.

ma- First, For the First, Coming Souls have those ould that continually lye at Jesus Christ to cast them off.

t if And there are three things that thus bend

out, themselves against the coming sinner.

First. There is the Devil, that Accuser of red, the brethren, that accuses them before God, elunday and night, Revel. 12. 10. This Prince of nn-Darkness is unwearied in this work; he doth by it, as you see, day and night; that is without nim ceasing: He continually puts in his Caveats inf against thee, if sobe he may prevail. How did Um he ply it against that good man Job, if possible he might have obtained his destruction in Hell fa-fire? He objected against him, that he served ill not God for nought, and tempted God to put im forth his hand against him; urging, that if he he did it, he would Curse him to his face; and vill all

2 Come, and Welcome

all this, as God witnesseth, He did without hi Cause, Job. 1. 9, 10, 11. chap. 2. 4, 5. Hoth did he ply it with Christ against Johna th high Priest? And he shewed me Joshua, said Prophet, the high Priest, standing before the gel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist thim, Zech. 3, To resist him; a is, to prevail with the Lord Jesus Christ to the soft him: Objecting, the uncleanness and m lawful Marriage of his Sons with the Gentile Si for that was the Crime that Satan laid again the them, Ezra 10. 18. Yea, and for oughted know, Joshua was also guilty of the sact; by if not of that, of Crimes no whit inferior; if he was Gloathed with filthy Garments, as I food before the Angel: neither had he one wo the to fay in vindication of himself, against the that this wicked one had to fay against him But notwithstanding that, he came off worth but he might for it, thank a good Lord Jett because he did not resist him; but contrain 3 took up his cause, pleaded against the Devi excusing his infirmity, and put justify in Robes upon him before his Advertages Face.

And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord of buke thee, O Satan, even the Lord that hat chosen Jerusalem, Rebuke thee. Is not the Brand pluckt out of the Fire. And he answer ed and spake to those that stood before his saying, Take away the filthy Garment in staying,

against

thom him; and to him he faid, Behold, I have caused Ho thine inequities to pass from thee, and will Cloath

bua thee with change of Rayment.

faid Again, how did Satan ply it against Peter, the when he desired to have him, that he might his right him as Wheat; that is, if possible, sever n; wall Grace from his heart, and leave him no-It to thing but flesh and filth, to the end he might and make the Lord Jesus loath and abhor him; entile Simon, Simon, Said Christ, Satan hath desired to again have you that he might sift you as Wheat. But Dught did he prevail against him? No, But I have a; prayed for thee, that thy Faith fail not. As who or; should say, Simon, Satan hath desired me that , as I would give thee up to him, and not only newo thee, but all the rest of thy brethren (for inst that the word you, imports;) but I will of his not leave thee in his hand, I have prayed for f we thee, thy faith shall not fail: I will secure thee Je to the Heavenly Inheritance, Luke 22. 30,

Devi Secondly, As Satan, so every sin, of the comstilying finner, comes in with a Voice against him, rerlatif perhaps they may prevail with Christ to cast

off the Soul. When Ifrael was coming out ord of Egypt to Canaan, how many times had at botheir fins thrown them out of the mercy of of the God, had not Moses as a Type of Christ, answiftood in the breach to turn away his Wrath histom them, Pfal. 106. 23. Our Iniquities tent fiftify against us; and would certainly prevail

Come, and Welcome against us, to our utter rejection and Damn thes tion, had we not an Advocate with the Fareth ther Jesus Christ the Righteous, 1 706 1 7

1, 2. ther The fins of the old World cryed them don cau to Hell, the fins of Sodom fetched upon the cula Fire from Heaven, which devoured them; the Sint fins of the Egyptians cryed them down to Hell, because they came not to Jesus Chri vid for Life. Coming-finner, thy fins are rup whit less then any; Nay, perhaps, they aring as big as all theirs: Why is it then that the Ca

livest when they are dead, and that thou hathing a promise of Pardon when they had not? We stee thou art coming to Jesus Christ, and therefor be Би

fin shall not be thy ruine.

Thirdly, As Satan, and Sin; fo the La you of Moses, as it is a Perfect Holy Law, hath da Voice against you before the Face of God be There is one that accuseth you, even Mose kn Law John 5. Yea it accuseth all men of Trank Sa gression, that have sinned against it; for a long as Sin is Sin, there will be a Law to an all cuse for Sin: but this Accusation shall not pro ha vail against the Coming Sinner; because in Christ that dyed, and that ever lives, to make the Intercession for them that Come to him by him D Rom. 8. Heb. 7.25.

These things, I say, do accuse us befor I Christ Jesus; yea, and also to our own Face if perhaps they might prevail against us. Be ly

the

unmithese words, I will in no wife cast out, secue Fireth the Coming Sinner from them all.

The Coming Sinner is not faved because there is none that comes in against him; but bedomcause the Lord Jesus will not hear their Acthe culations; will not cast out the Comings de Sinner.

wn w When Shimei came down to meet King Da-Chrivid, and to ask for Pardon for his Rebellion; the rup starts Abishai, and puts in his Caveat, saying; shall not Shimci die for this? This is the the Case of him that comes to Christ; He hath this Abishai, and that Abishai, that presently We steps in against him, saying: Shall not this Rerefor bel's Sins destroy him in Hell? Read further; But David answered, What have I to do with Layou, ye Sons of Zerviah, that you should this ath day be Adversaries to me? Shall there any Man. God be jut to Death this day in Israel, for do not I lose know, that I am King this Day over Israel? 2. ran Sam. 19. 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22.

This is Christ's Answer by the Text, to a, all that accuse the Coming Shimeis; What. pre have I to do with you, that accuse the Coming Sinners to me? I count you Adversaries nate that are against my shewing mercy to them. him Do not I know, that I am Exalted this Day to be King of Righteousness, and King of Peace?

efor I will in no wife cast them out.

ace Secondly, But again, These Words do close-Bi ly imply, that the Coming Souls are afraid, hel that that these Accusers will prevail against them as is evident, because the Text is spoken for their Relief and Succour: For that need not be, if they that are coming, were not subject to sear, and despond upon this account and Alas; there is Guilt, and the Curse lies upon It was

the Conscience of the coming Sinner!

Besides, He is Conscious to himself, what that a Villain, what a Wretch he hath been against Des

God, and Christ. Also, he now knows, then by wosul experience, how he hath been at Satan's Beck, and at the Motion of every as Lust. He hath now also, new Thoughts of Streethe Holiness and Justice of God: Also, he Cheels, that he cannot forbear sinning against Me him; For the Motions of sin, which are by the shall Law, do still work in his Members, to bring Disforth Fruit unto Death (Rom. 7.) But none of this needs be, since we have so Good, so be Tender-hearted, and so Faithful a Jesus to to come to; who will rather overthrow Hea. An ven and Earth, than suffer a little of this Text to fail: And him that cometh to me, I willing Text to fail: And him that cometh to me, I willing Text

Now, We have yet to enquire into, two for things that lie in the Words, to which there an hath yet been nothing faid: As,

I. What it is to cast out.

2. How it appears, that Christ hath Power py to save or to cast out.

an

For the first of these, What it is to cast out, the To this I will speak.

1. Gene- M

nem 1. Generally.

1 for 2. More particularly.

More Generally ;

fub. First, to cast out, is to Slight, and Despise, ount and Contemn; as it is said of Saul's Shield, upon It was vilely cast away; that is, Slighted and

Contemned. Thus it is with the Sinners, what that come not to Jesus Christ; He Slights, ainst Despiles, and Contemns them; that is, Casts

ows, them away, 2 Sam. 1, 2.

n at Secondly, Things cast away, are reputed for as Menstruous Cloaths, and as the Dirt of the is of Street, Isa. 3. 22. Psal. 18. 42. Matth. 5. 13. he Chap. 15. 17. And thus it shall be with the limst Men, that come not to Jesus Christ, they the shall be counted as Menstruous, and as the ring Dirt in the Streets.

one Thirdly, To be cast out, or off; it is, To be abhorred, not to be pityed; but to be put to to perpetual shame, Pfalm 44. 9. Pfal. 89. 38.

ea- Amos I. II.

But more particularly, To come to the lim Text: The Casting out here mentioned, is not limited to this, or the other Evil: Therewood fore, it must be extended to the most extreamere and utmost Misery; Or thus.

He that cometh to Christ, shall not want any thing that may make him Gospelly hapwer, py in this World, or that which is to come;
Nor shall he want any thing, that cometh not,
that may make him Spiritually and Eternally
ne Miserable.

F 4

But

But further, As it is to be Generally take giting to it respecteth. Things that shall be here way ter. go C

For the Things that are now, they and

cither.

1. More General;

2. Or more Particular. First, More General, thus,

It is To be cast out of the Presence and Favor out. Eph

of God.

Thus was Cain cast out, Thou hast drive 23. (or cast) me out this Day; from thy Face (the is, from thy Favour) shall I be hid. A dreat be ful Complaint! but the Effect of a more dread the ful Judgment! Gen. 4, 13, 14. Jer. 23. 30 ing

1 Chron 28. Q. Secondly, To be cast out, is to be cast out a Gods Sight; God will look after them no more care for them no more; nor will he watched

ver them any more for Good, (2 King. 17 20. Fer 7. 15.) Now, they that are so, and left like Blind Men, to wander, and fall into the Pit of Hell. This therefore, is also a sal Judgement! Therefore, here is the Mercy of him that Cometh to Christ, He shall not be left to wander at Uncertainties. The Lord Je fus Christ will keep him, as a Shepherd doth his Sheep, Pfal. 23. Him that cometh to me, I

will in no wife cast out. Thirdly, To be cast out, Is to be denyed of a Place in God's House, and to be left as Fu-

gitiyo

nefi

not

shal

Hin

1

No

and

the

wi

co

L

th

ri

to

m

akogitives and Vagabonds, to pass a little time acreaway in this Miserable Life, and after that, to go down to the Dead, Gal. 4.30, Gen. 4.13, 114. Chap. 21. 10, Therefore, here is the Benefit of him that cometh to Christ, He shall not be denyed a Place in God's House, They shall not be left, like Vagabonds in the World. Him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast von out. See Prov. 14. 26. Ifaiah 56. 3, 4, 5. Ephef. 2. 19, 20, 21, 22. 1 Cor. 3. 21, 22, riva 23.

(the Fourthly, In a word; To be cast out, is to be Rejected, as are the Fallen Angels: For, cal their Eternal Damnation began at their being cast down from Heaven to Hell. So then, Not to be cast out, is to have a Place, a House, til and Habitation there; and to have a Share in

or the Priviledges of Elect Angels.

fad

76

ho These Words therefore, I will not cast out; will prove great Words one Day, to them that am come to Jesus Christ, 2 Pet. 2. 4. John 12,31 no Luke 20, 35.

Secondly, and more Particularly.

First, Christ hath Everlasting Life for him that cometh to him, and he shall never Perish; For he will in no wife cast him out, But for the rest, they are Rejected, Cast out; and oth!

must be Damned, John 10. 27, 28.

Secondly, Christ hath Everlasting Righteoulnels, to cloath them with, that come to him, and they shall be covered with it, as

with .

with a Garment, But the rest shall be found fin in the filthy Rags of their own stinking Polul that tions, and shall be wrapt up in them, as in ag a Winding Sheet, and so bear their Shame ha before the Lord, and also before the Angels, 30 Dan. 9. 24. Ifa. 57. 2. Revel. 3. 4, 18. Chap. 15. 16.

Thirdly, Christ hath precious Blood, that co like an open Fountain, stands free for him sha to wash in, that comes to him for Life, And (o he will in no wife cast him out: But they that Di come not to him, are Rejected from a Share th therein, and are left to ireful Vengeance for 7. their fins, Zech. 13.1. 1 Pet. 1.18, 19. John

13. 8. Chap. 3. 36.

Fourthy, Christ hath precious Promise. and they shall have a Share in them, that come to him for Life, For he will in no wife cast them out. But they that come not, as have no Shate in them, because they are Tru only in him; For in him, and only in him, all the Promises are Yea, and Amen. Where fore, they that come not to him, are no white the better for them, Pfal, 50. 16. 2 Cm 1. 20, 21.

Fifthly, Christ hath also Fulness of Grace in himself, for them that come to him for Life, And he will in no wife Cast them out: But that that come not unto him, are left in their Gracej less State, and as Christ leaves thein, Death Hell, and Judgement finds them. He that

findet

pa pe fo

no

fa

fo

th

B

ta

tl

1

a

CO

OU

ound findeth me (faith Christ) findeth Life, and old skall obtain Favour of the Lord, but he that fins is in against me, wrongeth his own Soul, All that ame hate Me, love Death, Prov. 8. 33, 34, 35, gels. 36.

Sixthly, Christ is an Intercessor, and ever liveth to make intercession for them that the come to God by him: But their Sorrows him shall be multiplied, that hasten after another And (or other) Gods, (their Sins and Lusts) Their that Drink-Offerings will he not offer, nor take up hate their Names into his Lips, Pfal. 16. 4. Heb. e for 7. 25.

Seventhly, Christ hath wonderful Love, Fobi _ Bowels, and Compatitions, for those that ife, come to him! For, He will in no wife cast them the out. But the rest will find him a Lyon Rammif pant, he will, one Day, tear them all to ca peices. Now, Consider this (saith he) ye that In forget God, left I tear you in pieces, and there be im, none to deliver you, Pial. 50. 22.

Eighthly, Christ is none, by, and for whose while fake, those that come to him, have their Percon ions and performances accepted of the Father, And he will in no wife cast them out: But the rest must flye to the Rocks and Mountains, for Shelter, but all in vain, to hidethem from his Face, and Wrath, Revel. 6. 15, acei 16, 17.

ere-

ifc. hok

th.

ths

But again: These Words [Cast out] have a special Look to what will be hereafter, e-

ven at the Day of Judgment: For then, and not till then, will be the great Anathema and Casting out, made manifest, even mainsfest by Execution. Therefore, here to speak to this, and that under these two Heads, As

1. Of the Casting out it self.

2. Of the Place into which they shall be cast, that shall then be cast out.

First, the Casting out it self, standeth in two

Things.

1. In a Preparatory Work.

2. In the manner of Executing the Act.

The Preparatory Work standeth in the

three Things:

First, It standeth in their Separation, the have not come to him, from them that have, at that Day: Or thus; At the Day of the great Casting out, those that have not (now) come to him, shall be separated from them that have; for them that have, He will no cast out. When the Son of Man shall come in his Glory, and all the Holy Angels with him, then he shall sit upon the Throne of his Glory, and before him shall be gathered all Nations, and he shall separate them one from another, as Shepherd divideth the Sheep from the Goats, Matth. 25, 31, 32.

This dreadful Separation, therefore, shall then be made, betwixt them that (now) come to Christ, and them that come not? And good Reason; for since they would not with

U

us come to him, now they have time: why should they stand with us, when Judgement is come?

Secondly, They shall be placed before him acording to their condition; they that have come to him, in great Dignity, even at his right hand, For he will in no wife cast them out: but the rest shall be set at his left hand, the place of difgrace and shame, for they did not

come to him for Life.

Distinguished also shall they be, by fit Terms: Those that come to him, he calleth Sheep, but the rest are Frowish Goats. And he shall separate them one from another, as the Shepherd divideth the Sheep from the Goats, and the Sheep will be set on the right hand (next Heaven-Gate, for they came to him) but the Goats on his left, to go from him into Hell, because they are not of his Sheep.

Thirdly, Then will Christ proceed to conviction of those that came not unto him, and will fay; I was a stranger and ye took me not in, or did not come unto me. Their excuse of themselves he will slight as dirt, and proceed to their final Judgment. Now when these wretched rejectors of Christ shall thus be set before him in their fins, and convicted, this is the preparatory work upon which follows the manner of executing the act which will be done.

First, In the presence of all the Holy Angels. Secondly, In the presence of all them that in their come, and Welcome

+34 their life-time came to him, by faying unto them Depart from me ye Curfed into everlasting Fire. prepared for the Devil and his Angels, with this Reason annexed to it, For you were 20. 1 cruel to me and mine, particularly discovered in these words: For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat; thirsty, and ye gave me no drink; I was a Stranger, and ye took me not in, Naked, and ye cloathed me not; Sick, and in Prison, and ye visited me not, Matth. 25.41, 42, 43.

Lastly, Now it remains, that we speak of the place into which these shall be cast, which in the general you have heard already, to wit, the Fire prepared for the Devil and his Angels: but in particular, it is thus de-

scribed.

First, It is called Tophet : For Tophet is ordained of Old, yea, for the King (the Lucifer) It is prepared, he hath made it deep and large, the file thereof is Fire and much Wood, and the Breath of the Lord like a stream of Brimstone doth kindle it, Ifa. 30 32.

Secondly, It is called Hell, It is better for thee to enter into Life halt, or lame, than having two feet to be cast into Hell, Mar. 9.45.

Thirdle, It is called the Wine-tress of the Wrath of God: And the Angel thrust in his Sickle into the Earth, and gathered the Vine of the Earth (that is, them that did not come to Christ) and cast them into the great Wine-press of the Wrath of God, Rev, 14, 19. Fourth-

Fou whofor Life,

Fi in th will will in th

brou 14.

> wh to cal th

> > 110 R Б

lem

re

ete

red

and me

rot

nd

I,

h

Fourthly, It is called a Lake of Fire. And whosoever was not found written in the Book of Life, was cast into the Lake of Fire, Rev. 20. 15.

Fifthly, It is called a Pit. Thou hast said in thy Heart, I will Ascend into Heaven, I will Exalt my Throne above the Stars of God, I will sit also upon the Mount of the Congregation, in the sides of the North — Yet thou shalt be brought down to Hell, to the sides of the Pit, Isa-14. 13, 14, 15.

Sixthly, It is called a bottomless Pit, out of which the smoak and the Locust came, and into which the great Dragon was cast; and it is called Bottomless, to shew the endlessess of the fall that they will have into it, that come not, in the acceptable time to Jesus Christ,

Rev. 9. 1, 2. chap. 20. 3.

Seventhly, It is called Outer Darkness;
Bind him hand and foot, and cast him into outer
Darkness; and, cast ye the unprositable Servant into outer Darkness, there shall be Weeping, and Gnashing of Teeth, Matt. 22. 13. chap.
25. 13.

Fighthly, It is called a Furnace of Fire. As therefore the Tares are gathered and burned in the Fire, so shall it be in the end of this World: the Son of Man shall send forth his Angels, and they shall gather out of his Kingdom all things that offend, and them that do Iniquity, and shall cast them into a Furnace of Fire, there shall

hall be Wailing and Gnashing of Teeth: And the again, So shall it be in the end of the World, the Angels shall come forth, and sever the Wicked from among the just, and shall cast them into a Furnace of Fire; there shall be mailing and gnashing of Teeth, Matth. 13. 41, 42, 43, 48, 49, 50.

Lastly, It may not be amis, if in the conclusion of this, I shew in few words, to what the things that torment them in this state, are compared. Indeed some of them have been occasionally mentioned already; as that they

are compared.

I. To Wood that burneth.

2. To Fire.

3. To Fire and Brimstone: But

4. It is compared to a Worm, a gnawing Worm, a never dying gnawing Worm: The are cast into Hell, where their Worm dieth not, Mar. 9. 44.

Fifthly, It is called unquenchable Fire; He will gather his Wheat into his Garner: but will burn up the Chaff with unquenchable Fire, Matt.

3. 12. Luk. 3. 17.

Sixthly, It is called everlasting destruction. The Lord Jesus shall descend from Heaven with his mighty Angels in flaming fire, taking Vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the Gostel of our Lord Fesus Christ; Who shall be punished with Everlisting De-Gruttion from the presence of the Lord, and from the

digi his or i

ture

S

of (the me

of La

> de th

th th cl

B

And the Glory of his Power , 2 Thef. 1. 7, 8, 9.

, the Seventhly, It is called , Wrath without mixicked ture, and is given them in the Cup of his Indignation. If any man Worship the Beast, and his Image, and receive his mark in his forehead or in his hand, the same shall drink of the Wrath of God, which is powred out without mixture, in the Cup of his Indignation, and he shall be tormented with Fire and Brimstone in the presente of the Holy Angels, and in the presence of the Lamb, Rev. 14. 9, 10.

Eighthly, It is called the second Death, And death and hell were cast into the Lake of Fire, this is the second Death. Blessed and holy is he that bath part in the first Resurrection, on such the second Death hath no Power, Rev. 20. 14.

chap 2. v. 6.

nto a

and

48,

con-

what

are

een

hey

ing hy

ot,

He

ill

tt.

n.

n

g

ıt

8

Ninthly, It is called Eters. mnation . But He that Shall Blaspheme a sinft the Holy Ghost, bath never forgiveness, but is in danger of Eternal Damnation.

Oh These three Words!

Everlasting Punishment!

Eternal Damnation!

And for for Ever and Ever!

How will they graw, and eat up all the expectation of the end of the milery of the Cast-away sinners. And the simoak of their Torment ascended up for Ever, and Ever, and they have no rest Day nor Night, &c. Rev. 14. II.

Their

that is, chosen us in him to be Saved by him,

it is again, that we are said to be Blessed in him before the Foundation of the World, with all those things that essectually will produce our Salvation. Read the same Chapter,

Secondly.

as Ephefians the first makes manifest.

with 2 Tim. 1.9.

Secondly, He was promised to our first Pabut rents, that he should in the fulness of time, bruise the Serpents Head; and as Paul expounds it, redeem them that were under the Law: hence fince that time, he hath been reckoned as flain for our Sins, by which that means all the Fathers under the first Testament were secured from the Wrath to come; hence he is called, The Lamb flain from the Foundation of the World, Rev. 13. 8. Gen. 3. 15. Gal. 4. 4. 5.

Thirdly, Moses gave Testimony of him by the Types and Shadows, and Bloody Sacrifices, that he commanded from the Mouth of God, to be in use for the support of his peoples Faith, until the time of Reformation; which was the time of this Jesus his Death.

Heb. q. and 10th. Chapters.

, I ath

to

aft

at

e-

d

1.

IS

ł.

C

1

3

Fourthly, At the time of his Birth, 'twas Testified of him by the Angel, That he should Save his People from their Sins, Mat. 1. 20, 21.

Fifthly, It is Testified of him in the days of his Flesh, that he had Power on Earth to

forgive Sins. Mark. 2. 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.

Sixthly, It is Testified also of him by the Apostle Peter; that God had exalted him with his own Right Hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, to give Repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of Sin, Acts 30, 31.
Seventhly, In a word, This is every where

Testified of him, both in the Old Testament and in the New. Seventhly,

Come, and Welcome Seventhly, In a word, This is every when coul Testified of him, both in the Old Testament him and in the New. und And good reason that he should be acknow side ledged and trusted in, as a Saviour. 18, 1. He came down from Heaven to be a Saviour. Joh. 6. 38, 39, 40. ons 2. He was Anointed when on Earth to be a ha Saviour, Luk. 3. 22. rel 3. He did the works of a Saviour. As, of First, He Fulfilled the Law, and became a the end of it for Righteousness, for them that believe in him, Rom. 10, 3.4. th Secondly, He laid down his Life as a Saviour, He gave his Life as a Ranfome for many, Matt. 20. 28. Mar. 10. 45. 1 Tim. 2.6. Thirdly, He hath abolished Death, destroyed the Devil, put away Sin, got the Keys of Hell and Death, is Ascended into Heaven; is there accepted of God, and bid Sit at his Right Hand as a Saviour, and that because his Sacrifice for our Sins pleased God, 2 Tim. 1. 10. Heb. 2. 14, 15. Ephef. 4. 7, 8. Joh. 16. 10, 11. Ats 5.30, 31. Heb. 10. 12, 13. Fourthly, God hath sent out, and proclaimed him as a Saviour, and tells the World that we have redemption through his Blood, that he will Justifie us if we believe in his Blood, and that he can faithfully and justly do it. Yea, God doth beleech us to be reconciled to him by his Son; which could

hen could not be, if he were not Anointed by him to this very End, and also if his Works and undertakings were not accepted of him as confidered a Saviour, Rom. 3. 24, 25. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19, 20, 21.

Fifthly, God hath received already Millions of Souls into his Paradice, because they have received this Jesus for a Saviour, and is resolved to cut them off, and to east them out of his presence, that he will not take him for a Saviour, Heb. 12. 22, 23, 24, 25, 26.

I intend brevity here; therefore a word to

the Second, and so conclude.

be a

oe a

me hat

IVI-

ny,

de-

eys

n;

his

his

I.

6.

0-

he

is

e-

1-

h

h

d

How it appears that he hath Power to cast

This appears also by what follows.

First, the Father (for the service that he hath done him as Saviour, hath made him Lord of all, even Lord of Quick and Dead. For to this End Christ both Died, and Rose, and Revived, that he might be Lord both of the Dead and Living, Rom. 14. 9.

Secondly, The Father hath left it with him to quicken whom he will, to wit, with faving Grace, and to cait out whom he will, for their

Rebellion against him, John 5. 21.

Thirdly, The Father hath made him Judge of Quick and Dead, hath committed all Judgment unto the Son, ever as they honour the Father. John 5, 22.

Fourthly, Gad will Judge the World by this

Come, and Welcome

142 this Man; the day is Appointed for Judgmen and he is appointed for Judge. He hath A pointed a day in the which he will Judge the World in Righteousness by that Man , Acts 17

31, 32.

Therefore we must all appear before the Judgement Seat of Christ, that every one may receive for the things done in the Body, according to what they have done. If they have closed with Him, Heaven and Salvation; if they have not, Hell and Damnation.

And for these Reasons he must be Judge.

First, Because of his Humiliation, because of his Fathers Word he humbled himself, and he became Obedient unto Death; even the Death of the Cross: Therefore God hath highly Exalted him, and given him a Name above every Name; that at the Name of Fesus every Knee should bow; both of things in Heaven, and things on Earth, and things under the Earth; and that every Tongue should confess that Jesus Christ Lord, to the Glory of God the Father.

This hath respect to his being Judge, and his Sitting in Judgement upon Angels and Men, Phil. 2. 7, 8, 9. 10, 11. Rom. 14. 10,

11.

Secondly, That all Men might honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. For the Father Judgeth no Man, but hath Committed all Judgement unto the Son; that all Men skould honour the Son, even as they honour the Father , Joh. 5.22, 23. Thirdly.

me iso

wa Re

> ha all

T to

f tl

C

Thirdly, Because of his Righteous Judgement, this work is fit for no Creature; it is only fit for the Son of God. For he will reward every Man according to his Ways, Rev. 2. 2.

Fourthly, Because he is the Son of Man. He hath given him authority to execute Judgment also, because he is the Son of Man, Joh. 5. 27.

Thus have I in brief passed through this Text by way of explications; my next Work is to speak to it by way of Observation: but I shall be also as brief in that, as the Nature of the thing will admit.

All that the Father giveth me shall come to me, and him that cometh to me I will in no wife

cast out; Joh. 6. 37.

nen

A

the the

\$ 17.

the

may

ac-

lave

;

aufe

and

the

igh-

bove

very

and

and

rist

nd

nd

0,

he

he

ed

en

be

y.

And now come to some Observations, and a little briefly to speak to them, and then conclude the whole.

The words thus Explained, afford us many;

fome of which are these:

First, That God the Father, and Christ his Son, are two Distinst Persons in the Godhead.

Secondly, That by them (not Excluding the Holy Ghost) is contrived, and determined

the Salvation of fallen Mankind.

Thirdly, That this contrivance, resolved it self into a Covenant between these Persons in the God-head, which standeth in giving, on the Fathers part; and receiving on the Sons. All that the Father giveth me, &c.

Fourthly

Come, and Welcome Fourthly, That every one that the Father hall mife given to Christ (according to the mind of God in vation the Text) shall certainly come to him. Fifthly, That coming to Jesus Christ, is there. Wil fore not by the will, wisdom or power of Man: See but by the gift, promise, and drawing of the Fa ing ther. [All that the Father giveth me, (hall come, Tru

Sixthly, That Jesus Christ will be carefuln into receive, and will not in any wife reject, those that bef come, or are coming to him. [And him that the

cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out]

There are besides thele, some other Truths, wi implyed, in the Words, As,

Seventhly, They that are coming to Jesus Chris, are oft-times heartily afraid that he will not re- m ceive them.

Eighthly, Jesus Christ would not have them, of that in Truth are Coming to him, once think, that Jo

be will cast them out.

These Observations lie all of them in the of Words, and are plentifully confirmed by the Scriptures of Truth; but I shall not at this th time speak to them all, but shall pass by the sist first, second, third, fourth, and fixth; part- it ly because, I design brevity, and partly because they are touched upon, in the Explicatory part of the Text. I shall therefore begin with the Fifth Observation, and so make that the first in order, in the following discourse:

First, then, Coming to Christis not by the will, Wistom, or power of Min, but by the gift, iro-

mife,

th

hal mise, and drawing of the Father. This Obser-

First. That coming to Christ, is not by the

pere. Will, Wisdom, or Power of Man.

In: Secondly, But by the Gift, Promise, and Drawing of the Father. That the Text carrieth this Truth in its bosom, you will find if you look into the Explication of the first part thereof, before; I shall therefore here follow the Methat that propounded.

First, That coming to Christ is not by the will, wisdom, or power of man: this is true, because

the Word doth positively say it is not.

reman. Not of blood, nor of the Mill of the flesh, nor of the Mill of man. And again, It is not of him that Milleth, nor of him that Runneth, that John 1. 13. Rom. 9. 16.

secondly, It denyeth it to be of the alliform the of man, as is manifest from these considerations.

the First, In the Wisdom of God it pleased him, that this the World by Wisdom should not know him. Now if by their Wisdom they cannot know him, it follows, by that Wisdom, they cannot come unto him; for coming to him, is not before but after some knowledge of him, I Cor. I gin 21. Acts 13.27. Pfal. 9. 10.

Secondly. The Wisdom of Man in Gods Acts

Secondly, The Wisdom of Man, in Gods Account, as to the Knowledge of Christ, is reckoil, foned foolishness. Hath not God made foolish the Wisdom of this World? and again, the Wis-

le,

dos

dom of this World is foolithness with God. If God hath made Foolish the Wisdom of this World; and again, if the Wisdom of this World is Foolishness with him, then verily it is not likely, that by that, a Sinner should become so Prudent, as to come to Jesus Christ: espe-

cially if you confider,

Thirdly, That the Doctrine of a Crucified Christ, and so of Salvation by him, is the very thing that is counted foolishness, to the Wisdom of this World; Now, if the very Doctrine of a Crucified Christ be counted foolishness by the Wisdom of this World, it cannot be, that by that Wisdom, a man should be drawn out, in his Soul, to come to him, I Cor. 1. 20. Chap. 2. 14. Chap. 3. 19. Chap. 1. 18, 23.

World, one of his greatest Enemies, therefore by that Wisdom no man can come to Jesus Christ. For it is not likely that one of God greatest Enemies, should draw a man to that which best of all pleaseth God, as coming to Christ doth. Now, that God counteth the Wisdom of this World, one of his greatest E

nemies, is evident,

First, For that it casteth the greatest contempt upon his Sons undertakings, as aforest proved, in that he counts his Crucifixion soulishness; Though That be one of the Highest Demonstrations of Divine Wisdom, Ephel. 1.7,8.

Secondly,

Secondly, Because God hath threatned to destroy it, and bring it to naught, and cause it to perish; which surely he would not do, was it not an Enemy, would it direct men to, and cause them to close with Jesus Christ. See 1sa. 29. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 19.

Thirdly, He hath rejected it from helping in the Ministry of his Word, as a frutless bufiness, and a thing that comes to naught;

I Cor. 2. 4, 6, 12, 13.

f this

orld

s not

COTRE

espe-

cified

e ve-

the

Do.

dilo

nnot

ld bet

him.

ap. I.

ths

efore Tefur

God

that

g to

the E

con-

res

foohef

7,8.

Fourthly, Because it causeth to perish, those that seek it and pursue it, 1 Cor. 1. 18, 19.

Fiftbly, And God has proclaimed, That if any man will be wife in this World, he must be a fool in the Wisdom of this World; and that's the way to be wife in the Wisdom of God. If any man will be wife in this World, let him become a fool, that he may be wife. For the Wisdom of this World is foolighness with God, I Cor. 3. 18, 19, 20.

Thirdly, Coming to Christ, is not by the power

of man. This is evident, partly.

First, From that which goeth before: For mans power, in the puttings forth of it, in this matter, is either stirred up by Love, or sense of Necessity; but the Wisdom of this World neither gives man love to, or sense of a need of Jesus Christ; therefore his power lieth still, as from that.

Secondly, What power has he, that is dead, as every natural man, spiritually, is; Even

G 2

dead

come, and welcome

145

dead in Trespasses and sins. Dead, even as dead to Gods New-Testament things, as he that is in his grave, is dead to the things of this World. What power hath he then, whereby to come to fesses Christ, John 5. 25. Ephes 2. 1. Col. 2. 13.

Thirdly, God forbids the mighty mans glorying in his strength, and says positively By strength shall no man prevail, and again, Not by might, nor by power, but by my Spirit, saith the Lord, Jer. 9.23, 24. I Sam. 2.9. Zech.

4.6. I Cor. 1. 27, 28, 29, 30, 31.

Fourthly, Paul acknowledgeth that man, may, converted man of himself, hath not a sufficiency of power in himself to think a good thought; if not to do that which is least, for to think, is less than to come; then no man by his own power can come to fesus Christ, 2 Cor. 3.5.

Fifthly, Hence we are said to be made willing to come, by the power of God; to be raised from a state of sinto a state of grace, by the power of God, and to believe, that is, to come, through the exceeding working of his mighty power, Pfal. 110. 3. Col. 2.12. Epbes 1.18, 20. See also, 70b.40.6.14.

But this needed not, if either man had power or will, to come; or so much as graciously to think of being willing to come (of them-

selves) to Jesus Christ.

J Should now come to the proof of the Second

oc ry Re

Se

Te

or

to di

a n n

fi e

e

1

1

Second Part of the Observation, but that is occasionally done already, in the Explicatory part of the Text; to which I refer the Reader: For I shall here only, give thee a Text or two more to the same purpose, and so come to the use and application.

First, It is Expressly said, No man can come to me; except the Father which bath sent me, draw him. By this Text, there is not only insinuated, that in man is want of power, but also of will, to come to Jesus Christ, they must be drawn, they come not if they be not drawn: and observe, it is not man, no nor all the Angels in Heaven, that can draw one sinner to Jesus Christ. No man cometh to me, except the Father which bath sent me, draw him, John 6. 44.

Secondly, Again, No man can come to me, except it were given him of my Father, John 6.65. It is an Heavenly gift that maketh man come

to Jesus Christ.

n as

as he

gs of

ere-

pher

lans

ely in ,

rit .

ch

m,

ta

ood

ft.

an

A,

1

be

by

s,

ng

2.

er

ly

1-

le

d

Thirdly, Again, It is written in the Prophets, they shall be all Taught of God; every one therefore that hath heard and learned of the Father, cometh to me, John 6.45.

I shall not enlarge, but shall make some use and application, and so come to the next

Observation.

First, Is it so? Is coming to Jesus Christ, Not by the will, wisdom, or power of man; but

2

by

Come, and Welcome

is th

th

ar

150 by the gift, promise, and drawing of the Pather? Then they are to blame, that cry up the will wisdom, and power of man; as things fuffi-

cient to bring men to Christ.

There are fome men, who think they may not be Contradicted when they plead for the will, wisdom, and power of man, in reference to the things that are of the Kingdom of Christ: But I will say to such a man he never yet come to understand, thathimfelf is, what the Scripture teacheth concerning him: Neither did he ever know, what coming to Christ is, by the teaching, gift, and drawing of the Father. He is fuch anone that hath fet up Gods Enemy in opposition to him, and that continueth in such after of defiance; and what his end, without a new birth, will be, the Scripture teached also: But we will pass this.

Secondly, Is it fo? Is coming to Christ, by the gift, promife, and drawing of the Father? then let Saints here learn, to ascrib their coming to Christ: to the gift, promise and drawing of the Father. Christian man bless God, who bath given thee to Jess Christ, by promise; and again, bless God for that he hath drawn thee to him. And why is it thee! Why not another! Otha the glory of Electing love, should rest upon thy head, and that the glory of the Exceed ing grace of God, should take hold of the heart, and bring thee to Jesus Christ. Third

Thirdly, Is it so? that coming to Christ is by the Father, as aforefaid, then this should teach us to fet an high esteem upon them that indeed are coming to fesus Christ: 'I fay, an high esteem on Them, for the sake of him by vertue of whose grace, they are made

to come to Fesus Christ.

ber?

will

fuffi-

may

or the

refe-

dom

man,

him-

cern-

What

gift,

one

ition

ach

ut a

rift;

ribo nife nam fin

We see, that when men by the help of humane abilities, do arrive to the Knowledge of, and bring to pass, that which when done is a wonder to the World: how he that did it, is esteem'd and commended. Yeahow are his wits, parts, industry, and unweariedness in all, admired, and yet the man, as to this is but of the World, and his work the effect of natural ability: The things also attained by him, end in vanity and vexation of Spirit. Further, perhaps in the pursuit of: this his Achievments, he fins against God, wastes his time vainly, and at long run loses his Soul by neglecting of better things: Yet he is admired! But I fay, if this mans parts, labour, diligence, and the like, will bring him to fuch applause and esteem in the World; what esteem should we have, of such an one ... that is by the gift, promise, and power of God, coming to Fefus Christ.

First, This is a man with whom God is, in whom God works and walks; a man whose motion is Governed and Steared by the mighty hand of God, and the effectual working of his Power; Heres a man! G4 Second

Secondly, This man by the power of Gods might, which worketh in him, is able to call a whole World behind him, with all the lofts, and pleasures of it; and to charge through all the difficulties that Men and Devils can fer against him? Here's a men!

Le

Fo

come

and I

and !

bow

the ?

then

fond

fait

tha

th

H

than 1

Thirdly, This man is Travelling to Mount Zion, the Heavenly Jerusalem: City of the living God, and to an innumerable company of Angels; And the Spirits of Just men made perfect, to God the Judge

of all, and to Jesus. Here's a man!

Fourthly, This man can look upon death with comfort, can laugh at destruction when it cometh: and longs to hear the Sound of the last Trump; And to see his Judge coming in the Clouds of Heaven. Here's a Man indeed!

Let Christians then esteem each other as I know you doit; but doit more, and more. And that you may confider these two or three things:

First, These are the Objects of Christs esteem. Mat. 12. 48. Chap 15. 22, 23, 24, 25,26,

27, 28. Luke 7 9.

Secondly, These are the Objects of the esteem of Angels, Dan. 9. 22. Chap. 10. 11.

Chap. 12. 4. Heb. 1. 14.

Thirdly, These have been the Objects of the esteem of Heathens, when but convinced about them, Dan. 5. 10. A.ts 5. 13.1Cor. Let 14. 24, 25.

Let each of you then esteem each other better

than themselves, Phil. 3. 2.

iods

Caft

ufts,

ugh

can

int

a-

of

ge

h

n

e

Fourthly, Again, Is it so? that no man comes to fesus Christ, by the will, wisdom, and power of man; But by the Gist, Promise, and Drawing of the Father, Then this shews us how horrible ignorant of this such are, who make the man that is coming to Christ the Object of their contempt and rage. These are also unreasonable and wicked men, men in whom is no saith, I Thes. 3. 2.

Sinners, did you but know what a bleffed thing it is, to come to Jefus Chrift, and that by the help and drawing of the Father; they do indeed come to him; You would Hang and Burn in Hell, a Thousand years, before you would turn your spirit, as you do, against him that God is drawing to Jefus Chrift, and also against the God that

draws him.

But faithless Sinners, let us a little Expositulate the matter. What hath this mandone against thee, that is coming to Jesus Christ? Why dost thou make him the Object of thy scorn? Doth his coming to Jesus Christ offend thee? Doth his pursuing of his own Salvation offend thee? Doth his forsaking of his sins and pleasures offend thee?

Poor Coming man! Thou Sacrififest the abor minations of the Egyptians before their eyes; and

will they not frome thee , Exod. 8. 26.

GS

But :

But I say, why offended at this; is he ever the worse, for coming to Jesus Christ, or for his loving and serving of Jesus Christ? Or is he ever the more a sool, for slying from that which will dround thee in Hell fire, and for seeking Eternal life? Besides, pray Sirs, consider it, this he doth, not of himself, but by the drawing of the Father. Come, let me tell thee in thine Ear, thou that will not come to him thy self, and him that would, thou hinderest.

First, Thou shalt be judged for one, that hath hated, maligned, and reproached fefus Christ, to whom this poor sinuer is com-

ing.

Secondly, Thou shalt be judged too, for one that hath hated the Father, by whose power-

ful drawing, this finner doth come.

Thirdly, Thou shalt be taken, and judged for one that has done despite to the Spirit of Grace, in him, that is, by its help, coming to Jesus Christ. What says thou now? Wilt thou stand by thy doings, wilt thou continue to contemn and reproach the living God? Thinkest thou, that thou shalt weather it out well enough, at the day of Judgment? Can they beart indure, or can thine hands be strong in the day that I shall deal with thee, saith the Lord, Joh. 15. 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26. Jude 14. 15. I Thes. 4. 8. Ezek.

Fif.bly ,

Fi

FE C

man

the I

com

erfu

hear

bid

wil

spe No

lia

lif

W

is

1e e-

rift

rift!

ying

Hell ides,

t of

her.

lou

nim

hat

te-

n-

ne r-

Fifthly, Is it so? That no man comes to Jein Christ by the Will, Wisdom, and power of man, but by the gift, promise and drawing of the Father: Then this sheweth us, how it comes to pass, that weak means is so powerful as to bring men out of their fins, to a hearty pursuit after Jesus Christ: When God bid Moses speak to the people, he said, I will speak with thee, Exod. 19. When God speaks, when God works, Who can let it? None, none. Then the work goes on, Elias threw his Mantle upon the Shoulders of Elisha: and what a wonderful work followed. When Jesus fell in with the crowing of a Cock, what work was there! O when God: is in the Means, then shall that Means (be it never so weak, and contemptible in it: felf) work wonders, I Kings 19. 19. Mat. 26. 74, 75. Mark 14. 71, 72. Luke 22. 60, 61, 62.

The World understand not, nor believe that the Walls of Ferico shall fall at the sound of Rams Horns; but when God will Work, the means must be effectual. A word weakly spoken, spoken with difficulty, in Temptation, and in the midst of great contempt and scorn, works Wonders; If the Lord thy God

will fay fo too.

Sixthly, Is it so? Doth no man come to Jesus Christ, by the Will, Wisdom, or Power of. Man; but by the Gift, Promise, and Drawing 156 Come, and Welcome

of the Father: Then here is room for Christians to stand and wonder, at the effectual working of Gods Providences, that he hat made use of, as means to bring them to Je stus Christ.

For although Men are drawn to Christ by the Power of the Father: yet that Power putteth forth it felf in the use of means: and that means is divers, sometimes this, some times that: for God is at liberty to work, by which, and when, and how he will; butle the means be what it will, and as Contemptible as may be; yet God that Commanded the Light to thine out of Darkness, and that out of Weakness, can make strong; can,nav. doth oft-times make use of very unlikely means to bring about the Conversion and Salvation of his People. Therefore, you that are come to Christ (and that by unlikely means) ftay your felves; and wonder, and wondering, magnifie all mighty Power, by the work of which, the Means hath been made effectual to bring you to Jesus Christ.

VVhat was the Providence, that God made use of, as a means either more remote, or more near, to bring thee to Fessa Christ? VVas it the Removing of thy Habitation, the change of thy condition, the loss of Relations, Estate, or the like? VVas it thy casting of thine Eye upon some good Book, thy hearing of thy Neighbours talk of Heavenly

Things,

r Chri

fectual

e hath

to la

rift by

Power

neans;

lome.

k, by

ut let

npti-

nded

that

nay,

kely

Sal-

are ns)

er-

ork

ial

de

or

2 2

le

Things, the beholding of Gods Judgments as executed upon others, or thine own Deliverance from them; or thy being strangely cast under the Ministry of some Godly Man? O take notice of such providence or providences! They were sent and managed by mighty power to do thee good. God himself, I say, hath joyned himself unto this Chariot: Yea, and so blessed it, that it sailed not to accomplish the thing for which he sent it.

God bleffed not to every one his Providences in this manner: How many Thoufands are there in this world, that passevery day under the same Providences; but God is not in them, to do that work by them, as he hath done for thy poor Soul, by his effectual working with them. O! That Jesus Christ should meet thee in this Providence, that Dispensation, or the other Ordinance! This is grace indeed! At this, therefore it will by thy Wisdom to admire, and for this to bless God.

Give me leave to give you a taste of some of those Providences, that have been effectual, through the Management of God, to bring Salvation to the Souls of his People.

First, The first shall be, That of the Woman of Samaria. It must happen, that she must needs go out of the City to draw Water (not before nor after, but) just when Jesus Christ her Saviour was come from far,

and

and fet to rest him (being weary) upon the Well: What a blessed Providence was this? Even a Providence managed by Almighty Viscom, and Almighty Power, to the Conversion and Salvation of this poor Creature. For by this Providence was this poor Creature, and her Saviour brought together; that that blessed VVork might be sulfilled upon the VVoman, according to the purpose afore determined by the Father, Job. 4.

Secondly, VVhat a Providence was it, that there should be a Tree in the way for Zachens to climb, thereby to give Jesus an opportunity to call that Chief of the Publicans home to himself, even before he came down there-

from? Luke 19.

Thirdly, Was it not also wonderful, that the Thief, which you read of in the Gospel, should by the Providence of God be cast into Prison, to be condemned, even at that Sessions that Christ himself was to die, nay, and that it should happen too, that they must be hanged together, that the Thief might be in hearing and observing of Jesus in his last words, that he might be converted by him before his death? Luke 23.

Fourthly, What a strange Providence was it, and as strangely managed by God, that Onesimus when he was run away from his Master, should be taken, and as I think, cast into that very Prison, where Paul lay bound

for:

for the word of the Gospel; that he might there be by him converted, and then fent home again to his Mafter, Philem. Behold all things work together for Good, to them that love God; to them who are the called according to

his purpose, Rom. 8.

the

? E-Vic

fion

by

and

lef-

10-

in-

at

215

ni-

ne

e-

at

Nay, I have my felf known some that have been made to go to hear the Word preached against their wills: others have gone not to hear; but to fee and to be feen; nay, to jear and flout others; as also to catch and carp at things. Some also to feed their adulterous eyes with the fight of beautiful Objects, and yet God hath made use even of these things, even of the wicked and sinful proposals of sinners, to bring them under that grace that might fave their fouls.

Seventhly, Doth no man come to Jesus Christ, but by the drawing, &c. of the Father? then let me here caution those poor finners, that are spectators of the change, that God hath wrought in them that are coming to Jefus Christ, not to attribute this work and

change to other things and causes.

There are some poor sinners in the World. that plainly fee a change, a mighty change in their Neighbours and Relations that are coming to Jesus Christ: But as I said, they being ignorant and not knowing whence it comes, and whither it goes (for so wevery one that is born of the Spirit, John 3.8.

There-

Therefore, they Attribute this Change to other Causes; as,

I. To Melancholly.

2. To fitting alone.

3. To overmuch Reading.

4. To their going to too many Sermons.

5. To too much studying, and musing on what they hear.

Alfo, they conclude on the other fide: First, That it is for want of merry com-

pany.

Secondly, For want of Physick, and therefore they advise them to leave off Reading, going to Sermons, the company of fober People, and to be merry, to go a gossiping, to busie themselves in the things of this world; not to fit musing alone, &c.

But come poor ignorant finner, let me deal with thee, it feems thou art turned Counceller for Satan: I tell thee, thou knowest not what thou dost. Take heed of spending thy judgment after this manner; thou judgest foolishly, And faift in this to every one that passethby, that thou art a Fool.

What! count Convictions for fin, mournings for fin, and Repentance for fin, Melancholy! This is like those that on the otherfide faid, Thefe men are drunk with new Wine, &c. or as he that faid Paul was mad, Alts 2. 23. chap. 26.24.

Poor ignorant finner, canst thou judge no better.

bett der hea

dor

the fel

pe m

be

ha

tl

better. What! is fitting alone, pensive under Gods hand; Reading the Scriptures, and hearing of Sermons, &c. the way to be undone! The Lord open thine Eyes, and make thee to see thine Error: Thou hast set thy self against God, thou hast despised the operation of his hands, thou attemptest to murther Souls. What! cannot thou give no better Counsel touching those whom God hath wounded, than to send them to the Ordinances of Hell for help? Thou biddest them be merry and lightsome: But dost thou not know that The heart of Fools is in the House of Laughter, Eccles. 7.

e to

on

e-

5, er 5,

4. Thou biddest them shun the hearing of Thundring Preachers; But is it not better to bear the Rebuke of the Wise, than for a man to bear the Song of Fools, verse 5. Thou bid'st them busie themselves in the things of this World: but dost thou not know that the Lord bids, First seek the Kingdom of God,

and the Righteousness thereof, Mat. 6.36.

Poor ignorant sinner, hear the Counsel of God to such, and learn thy self to be wiser. If any be afflicted, let bim Pray, is any merry, let him sing Psalms. Blessed is be that heareth me, and bear for time to come: Save your selves from this untoward Generation, search the Scripture, give attendance to Reading. It is better to go to the House of Mourning, than to the House of Feasting, James 5. 13. Prov. 8. 32, 33.

Acts

Acts 2.40. John 5.39. 1 Tim. 4. 13. Ecclef be c

wh (pea

are

ye 2

th

7. 1, 2,3.

And wilt thou jndge him that doth thus, art thou almost like Elimas the Sorcerer, that fought to turn the Deputy from the Faith. thou feekest to pervert the right ways of the Lord; take heed, lest some heavy judgment overtake thee, Acts 13. 8, 9, 10, 11, 12,

13.

VVhat! Teach men to quench Convictions; take men off from a ferious confideration of the evil of fin, of the terrors of the world to come, and of how they shall escape the fame. VVhat! Teach men to put God and his VV ord out of their minds by running to merry Company, by running to the VVorld, by Goffiping, &c. This is as much as to bid them fay to God, Depart from us, for we defire not the knowledge of thy ways; Or what's the Almighty that we should serve bim! Or what profit have we, if we keep his ways? Here's a Devil in Grain! VVhat, bid men walk according to the course of this world, according to the Prince of the Power of the Air, the Spirit that now worketh in the Children of Disobedience, Ephes. 2.

Object. But we do not know, that such are coming to Jesus Christ, truly we wonder at them,

and think they are Fools.

Answ. First, Do you not know that they are coming to Jesus Christ? then they may thus,

er, that

Faith,

ofthe

ment

, I2,

victi-

erathe

ape

and

to

rld,

bid

de-

the

at

C-

d-be

Eccles be coming to him for ought you know, and why will you be worse than the Brute, to speak evil of the things you know not? What! are ye made to be taken and destroyed, must yeutterly Perish in your own Corruptions, 2 Pet. 2. 12.

Secondly, Do you not know them? let them alone then. If you cannot speak good of them , speak not bad , Refrain from these Men, and let them alone; for if this Counsel, or this Work, be of men, it will come to nought; but if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it, lest haply ye be found, even to fight against God, Acts 5. 38, 39.

Thirdly, But why do you wonder at a work of Conviction and Conversion; know you not, that this is the Judgment of God upon you, ye despisers? To behold and wonder, and periff, Acts 13. 40, 41.

Fourthly, But why wonder, and think they are Fools? Is the way of the just an abomination to you, fee that passage and be ashamed, He that is upright in the way, is an Abomination to the wicked, Prov. 29. 27.

Fiftbly, Your wondring at them, argues, that you are strangers to your selves, to conviction for fin, and to hearty defires to be faved: as also to coming to Jesus Christ.

But how shall we know, that such men are coming to Jesus Christ.

Anjw. VVho can make them fee that Christ

164

Christ has made blind (John 9.39.) Nevertheles, because I endeavour thy Conviction, Conversion and Salvation, Consider,

1. Do they cry out of fin, being burdened with it, as of an exceeding bitter

thing?

2. Do they fly from it, as from the Face

of a deadly Serpent?

3. Do they cry out of the insufficiency of their own Righteousness, as to justification in the fight of God?

4. Do they Cry out after the Lord Jesus,

to fave them?

5. Do they see more Worth, and Merit, in one drop of Christs Blood to save them, than in all the sins of the World to Damn them?

6. Are they tender of finning against Je-

fus Christ?

7. Is his Name, Person, and Undertakings more precious to them, than is the Glory of all the VVorld?

8. Is this VVord more Dear unto

them?

9. Is Faith in Christ (of which they are convinced by Gods Spirit, of the want of; and that without it, they can never close with Christ) precious to them?

and do they leave all the World for his Sake; and are they willing (God helping

them)

them

11

If

them

Chris

18.

64.

26.

19.

Far

12

H

ch

1

the

-זטס

tter

ace

cy

a-

s,

e-

re

0

s

them) to run hazzards for his Name, for the love they bear to him?

11. Are his Saints precious to them.

Con-If these things be so, whether thou seest them or no, these men are coming to Jesus Christ, Rom. 7. 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14. Pfal. 18.3, 4, 5,6, 7, 8. Heb. 6.18, 19, 20. Ifa. 64. 6. Phil. 3. 7, 8. Pfal. 54. 1. Pfal. 109. 26. Acts 16. 30. Pfal. 51. 7, 8. 1 Pet. 1.18, Romans 7. 24. 2 Cor. 5. 2. Acts 5. 41. James 2. 7. Phil. 3. 7, 8. Song 5. 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15. Pfalm 119. John 13. 35. 1 fobn 4.7. chap. 3. 14. John 16. 9. Romans 14. 23. Heb. 11. 6. Pfal. 19. 10, 11. fer. 15.16. Heb. 11. 24, 25, 26,27. Alts 20. 22, 23, 24. chap. 21. 13. Tit. 3. 15. 2 John I. Ephef. 4. 16. Phil. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 24.

The Second Observation.

I come now to the Second Observation propounded to be fpoken to; to wit,

That they that are coming to Jesus Christ are oftimes beartily afraid, that Jesus Christ will

not receive them.

I told you that this Observation is implyed in the Text, and I gather it from the largeness and openness of the promise (I will in no wife cast out.) For had there not been a proneness in us to fear Casting out, Christ needed not to have, as it were, way-laid our

fear, as he doth by this great and strange Expression, In no wise; [And him than Cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.] There needed not, as I may fay, fuch a Promife, be invented by the Wisdom of Heaven, Worded at such a Rate, at it were on purpose to dash in pieces at one blow, all the Obje-Ctions of Coming Sinners; if they were not prone to admit of fuch Objections, to the discouraging of their own Souls. For this Word, in no wife, cutteth the Throat of all Objections; and it was dropt by the Lord Jesus, for that very end; and to help the Faith that is mixed with unbelief.

And it is as it were, the fum of all Proneither can any Objection be made upon the unworthiness that thou findest in thee, that this Promise will not asoil.

But I am a great finner, fayst thou. I will in no wife cast out, fays Christ. But I am an old finner, fayst thou. I will in no wife cast out, fays Christ. But I am a hard hearted finner, fayst thou, I will in no wife cast out, says Christ. But I am a back-fliding finner, favy thou I will in no wife caft out, fays Christ.

But I have ferved Satan all my days fay ft thou I will in no wife cast out, says Christ.

But I have finned against Light, sayst thou. I will in no wife cast out, says Christ.

But I have finned against mercy, says thou.

In Bu fayift 12

T and f vide anfi

they fom that

> fee Ve

> > the be alf th

> > > of Va C h

I will in no wife cast out, fays Christ. But I have no good thing to bring with me, here favilt thou.

I will in no wise cast out, says Christ.

, be

or-

bje-

not the

this

tof

ord

the

0-

de in

Thus I might go on, to the end of things, and shew you; that still this promise was pro-Pose vided to answer all Objections; And doth answer them: But I say, what need it be, if they that are coming to Jesus Christ are not sometimes, yea, often times heartily afraid, that Jesus Christ will cast them out.

I will give you, now, two inftances, that feem to imply the truth of this observation.

In the Ninth of Matthew, at the Second Verse, you read of a man that was sick of the Palsie; and he was coming to Jesus Christ, being born upon a Bed by his Friends: also was coming himself, and that upon another account than any of his Friends was aware of; even for the pardon of fins, and the falvation of his foul. Now fo foon as ever he was come into the presence of Christ, Christ bids him be of good chear: it seems then, his heart was fainting, but what was the cause of this fainting, not his Bodily Infirmity, for the cure of which his Friends did bring him to Christ, but the guilt and burden of his fins; for the pardon of which himself did come to him, therefore he proceeds, Be of good chear thy fins are forgiven thee.

I fay, Christ saw him sinking in his mind, about

168 Come, ana Welcome

about how it would go with his most Noble part; and therefore, first, he applies himself to him upon that account. For though his Friends had Faith enough as to the cure of the Body, yet he himself had little enough as to the cure of his Soul: Therefore, Christ takes him up as a man falling down, saying, Son, be of good Chear, thy sins are forgiven thee.

That about the Prodigal, seems pertinent also to this matter; When he was come to himself, he said, how many hired Servants of my Father have Bread enough, and to spare, and I perish for hunger. I will arise now and go to my Father: Heartily spoken. But how did he perform his Promise? I think, not so well as he promised to do: And my ground for my Thoughts is, because his Father, so soon as he was come to him, fell upon his Neck and Kist him: Implying methinks, as if the Prodigal by this time was dejected in his mind; and therefore, his Father gives him the most sudden and familiar token of Reconciliation.

And Kisses were of old time often used to remove Doubts and Fears. Thus Labanand Esau Kiss facob. Thus foseph Kissed his Prethren, and thus also David Kissed Absolom, Gen. 31.55. chap. 33.1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6. chap. 48. 9, 10. 2 Sam. 14. 33.

foake

in the

But !

had

last,

mar whe

orr

Fat

he

been

tha he

W

m

tin

fa

b

ble

m-

igh

lre

igh

rift

ng,

en o

nt

to

nts

e,

nd

W

ot

d

is

S

17

9

Tis true, as I said, at first setting out, he spake heartily, as sometimes Sinners also do in their beginning to come to Jesus Christ; But might not he, yea, in all probability he had (between the first step he took, and the last, by which he accomplished that journey) many a thought, both this way, and that; as whether his Father would receive him, orno? As thus, I faid, I would go to my Father: but how, if when I come at him, he should ask me, Where I have all this while been? What must I say then? Also, if he asks me, What is become of the portion of Goods that he gave me? What shall I say then? If he asks me, Who have been my Companions? What shall I say then? If he also shall ask me, What bash been my Preferment in all the time of mine absence from him; What shall I fay then? Yea, and if he ask me, Why I came bome no sconer; What shall I say then? Thus, I fay, might he reason with himself; And being Conscious to himself, that he could give but a bad Answer to any of these Interogatories; no marvel, if he thood in need first of all, of a Kisi from his Fathers Lips. For, had he answered the first, in Truth he must say, I have been a hunter of Taverus, and Alebouses; and as for my Portion, I spent it in Riotous Living; my Companions were VV hores and Drabs: As for my preferment, the highest was, that I become a Hig-H bord;

170 Come, and Welcome

herd; and as for my not coming home till now, Could I have made shift to have staid a-broad any longer, I had not lain at thy Feet

for Mercy now.

I say, these things considered, and considering again, how prone poor man is, to give way, when truly awakened, to despondings, and heart-misgivings; no marvel is the did sink in his mind, between the time of his first setting out, and that of his coming to his Father.

3. But Thirdly, methinks I have for the confirmation of this Truth, the confent of all the Saints that are under Heaven, to wit, That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are ofteness heartily as a that he will not receive them.

Quest. But what should be the Reason? I will Anwser to this Question thus,

First, It is not for want of the revealed Will of God, that manifesteth grounds for the contrary, for of that there is a sufficiency; yea, the Text it self hath laid a sufficient Foundation, for incouragement, for them that are coming to fesus Christ.

And him that Cometh to me, I will in no wife

cast cut.

Secondly, It is not for want of any Invitation to Come, for that is full and plain, Come unto me, all ye that Labour, and are heavy Laden, and I will give you Rest, Mat. 11. 28.

Thirdly,

fel

fo

co

11

to Jesus Christ.

till

1 4-

Feet

on-

to

nd.

fhe

his

his

the

fall

bat

oft-

led

for

cy;

ent

em

vise

ta-

n,

vy

ly,

Thirdly, Neither is it for want of a manifestation of Christs willingness to receive, as those Texts above-named, with that which follows, declareth. If any Thirst, let him come unto me and drink, John 7. 3.

Fourthly, It is not for want of exceeding great and precious Promifes, to receive them that Come. VV berefore, come out from among them, and be ye (eperate, faith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing, and I will receive you, and I will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my Sons and Daughters, saith the Lord Almighty , 2 Cor. 6. 17, 18.

Fiftbly, It is not for want of Solemn Oath. and Ingagement, to fave them that come: For because he could swear by no Greater, he swore by himself? ---- That by Two Immutable Things, in which it was impossible that God should lie, we might have a strong Consolation, who have fled for Refuge, to lay hold on the Hope set before us, Heb. 6. 15, 16, 17, 18.

Sixthly, Neither is it for want of great Examples of Gods Mercy, that have come to Jesus Christ, of which we Read most plen-

tifully in the Word.

Therefore, it must be concluded, it is for

want of that which follows:

First; It is for want of the Knowledge of Christ. Thou knowest but little of the Grace and Kindness that is in the heart of Christ: Thou knowest but little of the Vertue and Merit of

172 Come, and Welcome

his Blood; Thou knowest but little of the Willingness, that is in the Heart to save thee: And this is the reason of the Fear that ariseth in thy Heart, and that causeth thee to doubt, that Christ will not receive thee. Unbelief is the Daughter of Ignorance. Therefore, Christ saith, O Fools and slow of Heart to Believe, Luke

24. 25.

Slowness of heart to believe, flows from thy foolishness in the things of Christ; This is evident to all that are acquainted with themselves, and that are seeking after fession Christ: The more Ignorance, the more Unbelies; the more Knowledge of Christ, the more Faith. They that know thy Name, will put their Trust in thee, Psal. 9. 10. He therefore that began to come to Christ but the other day; and bath yet but little Knowledge of him, he sears that Christ will not receive him. But he that hath been longer acquainted with him, he is Strong, and bath overcome the wicked one, I John 2.

When Joseph's Brethren came into Egypt to buy Corn, it is said, Joseph knew his Brethren, but his Brethren knew not him. VVhat follows? Why, great Mistrust of heart about their speeding well; specially, if Joseph did but answer them roughly, calling them Spies, and questioning their Truth, and the like. And observe it, so long as their Ignorance, about their Brother remained with them,

what-

the

hee:

feth

ubt,

f is

ike

om

ß;

ith fenhe

ill

2-

)-

e

e

ţ

t

t

whatfoever Joseph did, still they put the worst sense uponit: For instance, Joseph upon a time bids the Steward of his House bring them Home, to Dine with him, to Dine even in Fosephs House: And how is this refented by them? Why, they are afraid: And the men were afraid, because they were brought unto (their Brother) Joseph's House. And they faid , He feeketh occasion against us , and will fall upon us, and take us for Bondmen, and our Asses, Gen. 42. Chap. 43. What! Assaid to go to foseph's House? He was their Brother; He intended to Feast them; to Feast them, and Feast with them. Ah! but they were ignorant, That he was their Brother: And so long as their Ignorance lasted, so long their Fear terrified them; Just thus it is with the sinner, that but of late is coming to fesus Christ: He is ignorant of the Love and Pity that is in Christ to Coming Sinners: Therefore he doubts. therefore he fears, therefore his Heart mifgives him.

Coming-Sinner, Christ inviteth thee to Dine and Sup with him: He inviteth thee to a Banquet of VVine, yea, to come into his Wine-Celler, and his Banner over thee shall be Love, Revel. 3. 20. Song 2. Chap. 5. But I doubt it, says the Sinner, but 'tis answered, He calls thee, invites thee to his Banquet, Flaggons, Apples, to his Wine, and to

H 3

the

Come, and Welcome

the Juice of his Pomgranate. OI fear, I doubt, I mistrust! I tremble in Expectation of the contrary! Come out of the Man, Thou Daftardly Ignorance. Be not afraid Sinner, only believe, He that cometh to Christ, he will in no wise cast out.

Let the Coming-Sinner therefore seek after more of the good Knewledge of Jesus Christ: Press after it, seek it as Silver, and dig for it, as for hid Treasure. This will embolden thee: This will make thee was stronger and stronger. I know, whom I have believed, I know him, said Paul: And what follows? Why, And I am perswaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed to him, against that Day, 2 Tim. 1. 13.

What had Paul committed to Jesus Christ? The Answer is, He had committed to him his Soul. But why did he commit his Soul to him? Why, because he knew him: He knew him to be Faithful, to be Kind: He knew he would not fail him, nor forsake him: And therefore he laid his Soul down at his Feet, and committed it to him, to keep against that

Day. But,

174

Secondly, Thy Fears, that Christ will not receive thee, may be also a consequent of thy earnest and strong Desires after thy Salvation by him. For this I observe, that strong desires to have, are attended with strong sears of missing. What man most sets his Heart up-

on,

on,an

rimes

Man,

fire t

defir

not :

not 6

Hea

to

tai

he

å

W

0

only

in no

k af-

Jefus

and

em-

Wax

ave

hat

e is

im,

4?

bis

to

W

e

d

on, and what his defires are most after, he (ofton of times) most fears, he shall not obtain. So the u Da-Man, Ruler of the Synagogue, had a great defire that his Daughter should live; and that defire was attended with fear, that the should not: Wherefore, Christ faith unto him, Be not afraid, Mark 5.36.

Suppose a Young Man should have his Heart much fet upon a Virgin, to have her to Wife, If ever he fears he shall not obrain, it is when he begins to love, now thinks he, some body will step in betwixt my Love and the Object of it; either they will find fault with my Person, my Estate, my Conditions, or fomething.

Now thoughts begin to work, the doth not like me, or fomething. And thus it is with the Soul at first coming to Jesus Christ, thou lovest him, and thy love produceth jealousie, and that jealousie oft-times beget fears.

Now thou feareth the fins of thy Youth, the fins of thine Old Age, the fins of thy Calling, the fins of thy Christian Duties, the fins of thy Heart, or fomething: thou thinkest fomething or other will alienate the Heart and Affections of Jesus Christ from thee, thou thinkest he sees something in thee, for the fake of which he will refuse thy Soul.

But be content, a little more Knowledge of him will make thee take better heart, thy earnest desires shall not be attended with such

H 4

burning

Come, and Welcome 1.76

burning Fears; Thou shalt hereafter fay, The I veh

defin

to F

my

mo

Sav

Fea

De

the

tio

Bo

fea

CE

is my infirmity (Pfal. 77.)

apply Thou art Sick of Love, a very sweet Dif to fe ease, and yet every Disease has some weak thee nessartending of it; yet I wish this Distem. per (if it be lawful to call it fo) was more Epidemical. Die of this Disease, I would gladly do; 'tis better than Life it felf, though ir be attended with Fears. But thou crieft, I cannot obtain: Well, be not too hasty in making Conclusions: If Jesus Christ had no put his Finger in at the Hole of the Lock, thy Bowels would not have been troubled for him (Song 5.) Mark how the Prophet They shall walk after the Lord, be hath it, shall Roar like a Lyon : When be shall Roar, the Children shall tremble from the East, They shall Tremble like a Bird out of Egypt, and as a Dove out of the Land of Assyria, Hof. 11. 10, 11.

When God Roars (as oft-times the Coming Soul hears him Roar) what Man that is coming, can do otherwise than Tremble? (Amos 3. 8.) But Trembling he comes, He Sprang in, and came Trembling, and fell down

before Paul and Silas, Acts 16.

Should you ask him that we mentioned but now, How long is it fince you began to fear you should miss of this Damosel you Love fo? the answer will be, Ever fince I began to Love her. But did you not fear it before? No, nor should I fear it now, but that Dif

em.

lore

old

ngh

eft,

in

not k,

e

let

be be

a

34

-

15

le

1

The I vehemently Love her. Come Sinner, let us apply it, How long is it fince thou begunnest to fear, that Jesus Christ will not Receive thee? Thy Answer is , Ever fince I began to eak. defire, that he would fave my Soul. I began to Fear, when I began to come. And the more my Heart burns in Defires after him, the more I feel my Heart fear, I shall not be Saved by him.

See now, Did not I tell thee, that thy Fears were but the Confequence of ftrong Defires? Well, fear not, Coming Sinner, thousands of Coming Sculs are in thy condition, and yet they will get fafe into Christs Bosom. Say (fays Christ) to them that are of a fearful Heart, Be strong, fear not: Your God will come and Save you, Ifa. 35. 4. Chap. 63. 1.

Thirdly, Thy Fearthat Christ will not Receive thee, may arise from a Sense of thine own Unweariednes. Thou feeft what a poor, forry, wretched, worthless Creature thou art. And feeing this, thou fearest Christ will not Receive thee. Alas, say'st thou, I am the Vileft of all Men; a Town Sinner, a Ring leading Sinner! I am not only a Sinner my felf, but bave made others two-fold worse the Children of Hell also. Besides, Now I am under some Anvakenings, and Stirrings of Mind after Salvation, even now I find my heart Rebellious, Carnal, Hard, Treacherous; Desperate, prone to Unbelief, to Despair: It forgetteth the Word; it wandrein;

it runneth to the Ends of the Earth. There is not (I am perswaded) one in all the World, that hath such a desperate wicked Heart, as mine is: My Soul is careless to do Good; but none mure earnest to do that which is Evil.

burz

T

hei

COI

no

fic W

M

th

th

th

t

r

Can such an one as I am live in Glory? Can a Holy, a fust, and Righteous God, once think 'with Honour to his Name) of Saving such a Vile Creature as I am? I fear it. Will he shew Wonden to such a dead Dog as I am? I doubt it.

I am caft out, to the leathing of my Perfon, yea, I loath my felf: I stink in mine cun No. firils. How can I then be accepted by an Hely and Sin-abboring God? (Pfal. 38. 5, 6, 7, Ezek. 10. Chap. 20, 42, 43, 44.) Saved 1 would be; and who is there, that would not, were they in my Condition? Indeed, I wonder at the Madness and Folly of others, when I le them Leap and Skip so careless about the Mound of Hell. Bold Sinner, How darest thou temp God, by Laughing at the Breach of bis Holy Law? But Alas! They are not so bad one way, but I am worse another: I wish my felf were any tody but my felf: And yet, bere again, I know not what to wish. Such, as I believe are coming to Jesus Christ. O I blefs them! But am confounded in my filf, to see how unlike (as Ithink) I am to a very good Man in the World. They can Hear, Read, Pray, Remember, Repent; be Humble, and do every thing better than so Vile a Wretch as I.

I, Vile Wretch, am good for nothing; but to burn in Hell-Fire, and when I think of that, I

am confounded too.

bere

ne #:

eear.

an n

with

Crea

nder

fon,

No-

He-

5.7.

41

sot,

at

Jee

wb

ad.

יו

Thus the Senfe of Unworthiness creates and heightens fears in the Hearts of them that are coming to Jesus Christ; But indeed, it should not : For who needs the Physician, but the fick? Or, who did Christ come into the World to Save, but the Chief of Sinners ? Mar. 1. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 15.) Wherefore; the more thou feeft thy Sins the faster fly thou to Jefus Christ. And let the Sense of thy own Unworthiness, prevail with thee yet to go faster. As it is with the Manthat carrieth his broken Arm in a Sling to the Bonefetter, still as he thinks of his broken Arm, and as he feels the Pain and Anguish, he hastens his Pace to the Man; And if Satan meets thee, and asketh, Whither goeft thou? Tell him, Thou art Maimed, and art going to the Lord Jesus. If he objects thine own Unworthiness, Tell him; That even as the Sick feeketh the Physician, as he that hath broken Bones, fecks him that can Set them: So thou art going to Jesus Christ for Cure and Healing, for thy Sin-fick-Soul.

But it oft-times happeneth to him that flies for his Life; He despairs of Escaping, and therefore delivers up himself into the Hand of the Pursuer. But up, up, Somer; be of good chear, Christ came to save the Unworthy

Ones:

180 Come, and Welcome

Ones: Be not Faithless, but Believe. Come away Man, the Lord Jesus calls thee, saying And him that cometh to me, I will in no wish

saft out.

Fourtbly, Thy Fear that Christ will not Receive thee, may arise from a Sense of the exceeding Mercy of being Saved: Sometime Salvation is in the Eyes of him that defires fo great, fo huge, fo wonderful a thing, that the very Thoughts of the Excellency of it, ingenders Unbelief about obtaining it. in the Heart of those that unfeignedly defire it. Seemeth it to you (said David) a Light thing to be a King's Son-in-Law, I Sam. 18.23. So the Thoughts of the Greatness and Glory of the thing propounded; as Heaven, Eternal Life; Eternal Glory to be with God, and Christ, and Angels. These are great things, things too good (faith the Soul, that is little in his own Eyes) Things too Rich, (faith the Soul, that is truly poor in Spirit) for me.

Be fides the Holy Ghost hath a way to greaten Heavenly things to the understanding of the coming sinner; yea and at the same time to greaten too the sin, and unworthiness of that sinner. Now the Soul staggeringly wonders, saying, What to be made like Angels, like Christ to live in Eternal blis, joy and selicity. This is for Angels and for them that

can walk like Angels.

If,:

th

be

r

ome

ying,

wife

not

fthe

ime

fires

ng,

of

it,

ing

So

of

al

nd

s, is

If a Prince, a Duke, a Earl, should fend (by the Hand of his Servant) for some poor forry beggarly scrub, to take her for his Master, to wife, and the Servant fhould come and fay, My Lord and Master, such an one, hath sent me to thee to take thee to him to wife, he is rich, beautiful, and of excellent qualities, he is Loving, Meek, Humble, Well-spoken, &c. What now would this poor, forry, beggarly Creature think? what would she fay, or how would the frame an Answer? When King David fent to Lbigail upon this account, and though the was a rich Woman, yet she said, Bebold, Let thine hand maid be a Servant to wash the Feet of the Servants of my Lord (1 Sam. 25.40, 41.) She was confounded, the could not well tell what to fay, the offer was fo great, beyond what could in reason be expected.

But suppose this great person should Second his Sute, and send to this forry Creature again; what would she say now? would she not say, you Mack me? But what is the affirms that he is in good earnest, and that his Lord must have her to Wise; yea, suppose he should prevail upon her to Credit his Message, and to Address her self for her Journey: Yet behold, every thought of her Pedigree confounds her; also her sense of want of Beauty makes her ashamed: and if she doth but this k of being Imbraced, the unbelief that is mixed with that thought, whirls her into tremblings.

Hi

lik

no

is H

117

G

K

d

a

Himfelf;

tremblings: And now she calls her self Fool for believing the Messenger, and thinks not to go: If she thinks of being bold, she blushes, and the least thought that she shall be rejected, when she comes at him, makes her look as if she would give up the Ghost.

And is it a wonder then, to see a Soul that is Drowned with the Sense of Glory, and a Sense of its own nothingness, to be confounded in it self, and to sear that the Glory appehended, is too great, too good, and too rich for such an one.

That thing, Heaven and Eternal Glory, is fo great; and I that would have it fo small, fo forry a Creature, that the thoughts of obtaining, confounds me.

Thus, I say, doth the greatness of the things desired, quite dash and overthrow the Mind of the desirer: O it is too bigg, it is too bigg! It is too great a Mercy.

But Coming-Sinner, let me reason with thee, Thou say'st it is too bigg, too great. Well, will things that are less, satisfie thy Soul? will a less thing than Heaven, than Glory and Eternal Life, answer thy desires? No, nothing less: yet I fear they are too big and too good for me, ever to obtain. Well, as big and as good as they are, God giveth them to such as thou; they are not too big for God to give. No, not too big to give freely: be content, let God give like

Himself; he is that Eternal God, and giveth like himself. When Kings give, they do not use to give as poor Men do. Hence it is faid, that Nabal made a Feast in his House, like the Feast of a King: And again, All thefe things did Araunah, as a King, give unto David, 1 Sam. 25. 2 Sam. 24. God is a great King, let him give like a King; Nay, let him give like himself, and do thou receive like thy felf: He hath all, and thou hast nothing. God told his People of old, that he would fave them in Truth. and in Righteousness; and that they should return to, and injoy the Land, which before, for their Sins had spued them out: and then adds under a Supposition of their counting the Mercy too good, or too bigg: Marvellous in the Eyes of the Remnant of this People in these days, should it also be Marvellous in mine Eyes, saith the Lord of Hosts, Zach 8.6.

As who should say, they are now in Captivity and little in their own Eyes; therefore they think the Mercy of returning to Canaan, is a Mercy too Marvellously big for them to enjoy; but if it be so in their Eyes, it is not so in mine: I will do for them, like God, if they will but receive my bounty, like Simmers.

Coming-Sinner, God can give his Heavenly Canaan, and the Glory of it unto thee;

Come, ana Il elcome

yea none ever had them, but as a Gift, a free Gift : He hath given us his Son , bow shall he not then with him also freely give us all

things? Rom. 8.

It was not the worthiness of Abraham, or Mofes, or David, or Peter, or Paul: But the Mercy of God, that made them Inheritors of Heaven. If God thinks thee worthy, judge not thy felf unworthy; but take it; and be thankful. And it is a good fign, he intends to give thee, if he hath drawn out thy heart to ask. O Lord thou baft beard the desire of the Humble, thou wilt prepare their Heart, thou wilt encline thine Ear, Pfal. 10. 17.

When God is faid to encline his Ear, it implies an intention to bestow the Mercy defired: Take it therefore, thy Wisdom-will be to receive, not sticking at thy own unworthiness. It is said, He raiseth up the Poor out of the Dust, and lifteth up the beggar from. the Dunghill, to fet them among Frinces, and to. make them Inherit the Throne of Glory. Again, He raiseth up the Poor cut of the Dust, and lifteth some Needy out of the Dunghill, that he may set bim with Princes, even with the Princes of his-People, I Sam. 2. 8. Pfal. 113. 7, 8.

You fee also, when God made a Wedding for his Son, he called not the Great, nor the. Rich, nor the Mighty, but the Poor, the Maim. ed., the Halt, and the Blind, (Mar. 22. Luke

14.)

Fifshly ,

cei

Re

H

If

a

C

Fifthly, Thy fears that Christ will not receive thee, may arise from the hideous Roarings of the Devil, who Pursues thee. He that hears him Roar, must be a Mighty Christian, if he can at that time deliver himself from Fear. He is called a Roaring Lyon, and then to allude to that in Isaiah, If one look into them, they have Darkness and Sorrow, and the Light is darkness in their very Heaven, I Pet. 5.8. Isa. 5.30.

There are two things, among many, that Satan used to Roar out after them, that are

coming to Jefus Christ.

ree

all

10

le

rs

1. That they are not Elected. Or,

2. That they have finned the fin against the Holy Ghost.

To both these I answer briefly.

First, Touching Election, out of which thou searest thou art excluded: Why Coming-Sinner, even the Text it self affordeth thee help against this doubt, and that by a

double argument.

rue of the Gift, Promise, and drawing of the Father; but thou art a coming, therefore God hath given thee, promised thee, and is drawing thee to Jesus Christ, Coming-Sinner, hold to this: and when Satan beginneth to Roar again: Answer, but I feel my Heart moving after Jesus Christ; but that would not be, if were not given by promise, and draw-

ing to Christ by the Power of the Father.

Secondly, Jesus Christ hath promised, that birm that cometh to Him, he will in no wife cass out: And if he hath said it, will he not make it good; I mean, even thy Salvation? for as I have said already; not to cast out, is to receive and admit to to the benefit of Salvation: if then the Father hath given thee, as is manifest by thy coming; and if Christ will receive thee, thou coming Soul; as 'tis plain he will, because he had said, He will in no wife east thee out: Then be consident, and let those conclusions that as naturally flow from the Text, as Light from the Sun, or water from the Fountain, stay thee.

If Satan therefore objecteth, but thou and mot Elected, Answer, But I am coming; Satan, I am coming; and that I could not be, but that the Father draws me; and I am coming to such a Lord Jesus, as will in moving cast me out. Further, Satan, were I not Elect, the Father would not draw me, now would the Son so Graciously open his Bosom to me. I am persuaded that not one of the non-elect shall ever be able to say, No, not in the day of Judgment: I did sincerely come to Jesus Christ. Come they may seignedly, as Judas and Magus did; But that is not our question: Therefore, O thou honest hearted coming sinner, be not assaid but come!

As to the Second part of the Objection, about Sinning the Sin against the Holy-Ghost: The same argument overthrows that also. But I will argue thus,

First, Coming to Christ, is by vertue of a special gist of the Father; but the Father giveth no such Gist to them that have sinned that sin; therefore thou that art coming, hast not committed that sin. That the Father giveth no such Gist to them that has sinned this sin; Is evident.

of Gods Favour, They shall never have forgiveness, Mat. 12. 32. But it is a special favour of God to give unto a Man, to come to fesus Christ; because thereby he obtaineth forgiveness: Therefore he that cometh, hath not sinned that sin.

2. They that have finned the fin against the Holy-Ghost, have sinned themselves out of an Interest in the Sacrifice of Christ's Body and Blood; There remains for such, no more Sacrifice for Sin: But God giveth not grace to any of them to come to Christ, that have no share in the Sacrifice of his Body and Blood: Therefore, thou that art coming to him, hast not Sinned that Sin, Heb. 10.26.

Secondly, Coming to Christ is by the special drawing of the Father: No man cometh tome, except the Father which bath sent me, draw him: But the Father draweth not him

ther.

that

caf

nake

it, is

Sal-

e, as

will

plain

in no

and

flow

10

ou att

ning;

ot be,

t am

in 13

I not

, nor

ofom'

of the

not in

come

nedly,

is not

heart.

ne!

fo:

Forgiveness by his Blood. Therefore, they that are coming to Jesus Christ, have not sind ned that Sin; because he hath alotted them Forgiveness by his Blood, John 6.44.

That the Father cannot draw them to Je I fus Christ, for whom he hath not allotted for Sense: For that would be a plain Mockery, a Flam; neither becoming his Wisdom, Justice, Ho

liness nor Goodness.

Man under the Promise of Forgiveness and Salvation: But it is impossible, that he that hath sinned that fin, should ever be put under a Promise of these. Therefore he that hath sinned that fin, can never have heart to come to Jesus Christ.

Fourthy, Coming to Jesus Christ, lays a Man under his Intercession; For he even Liveth to make Intercession for them that come, Heb. 7. 25. Therefore, he that is coming to Jesus Christ, cannot have sinned that sin.

Christ has forbidden his People, to pray for them that have sinned that sin; and there fore, will not pray for them himself: But he

prays for them that come.

Fifthly, He that hath finned that fin, Christ is to him of no more Worth, than is a Man that is Dead; For he bath Crucified to himself the Son of God: Yea, and hath also counted

otted counted his precious Blood, as the Blood of they an Unholy thing, Heb. 6. 10. Now, he that or in hath this low Esteem of Christ, will never them come to him for Life: but the coming-Man has an high Esteem of his Person, Blood, and to Je. Merits. Therefore he that is coming, has not lotted committed that fin.

Sixtbly, If he that hath finned this fin, lam; might yet come to Jesus Christ; then must Ho the Truth of God be overthrown: which faith in one place; He bath never Forgiveays a ness: and in another, I will in no wife cast is and bim out: Therefore, that he may never e that have Forgiveness, he shall never have Heart t un to come to Jesus Christ. It is impessible that that such an one should be renewed, either to, or by art to Repentance, Heb. 6. Wherefore, never trouble thy Head, nor Heart, about this matter: laysa He that cometh to Jesus Christ, cannot have ever finned against the Holy Ghost.

Sixtbly, Thy Fears that Christ will not reing to ceive thee, may arise from thine own Folly, in Inventing; yea, in thy Chalking out to God a way to bring thee home to fesus Christ. pray there Some Souls that are coming to Jesus Christ, Buthe are great Tormenters of themselves upon this account: They conclude, that if their t fm, coming to Jesus Christ is right, they must hans needs be brought home thus and thus: As to

ucified Instance;

Sense:

come,

h alfo

unted

I. Savs

1. Says one, If God be bringing of me to Jesus Christ, then will he load me with the Guilt of Sin, till he makes me Roar again.

2. If God be indeed a bringing me home to Jesus Christ, then must I be assaulted with dreadful Temptations of the Devil.

3. If God be indeed a bringer of meno fefus Christ; then even when I come at him, I shall have wonderful Revelations of him.

This is the way that forme Sinners appoint for God: But perhaps he will not walk therein; yet will he bring them to Jelin Christ: But now because they come not the Way of their own chalking out, therefore they are at a loss. They look for heavy load and burthen; but perhaps God give them a fight of their lost condition, and addeth not that heavy Weight and Burden They look for fearful Temptations of Satan; but God fees that yet they are not fit for them: Nor is the Time come, that he should be Honoured by them in fuch a condition They look for great and glorious Revelati ons, of Christ, Grace and Mercy: but perhaps, God only takes the Yoke from off their Taws, and lays Meat before them. And now again, they are at a los, yet a coming to Je fus Christ: I drew them (fairh God) withth Cords of a Man, with the Bands of Love: Itook the Yoke from off their Jaws, and laid Meat uni them, Hof. 11. 14.

Now

ar

ec

in

to

no

W

Now, I say, if God brings thee to Christ, and not by the Way that thou hast appointed, then thou are at a loss; and for thy being at a loss, Thou may st thank thy self. God hath more ways than thou knowest of, to bring a Sinner to Jesus Christ: but he will not give thee before Hand an Account, by which of them he will bring thee to Christ, Isa. 40. 13. Fob. 33. 13.

Sometimes he hath his Way, in the Whirlwind; but sometimes the Lord is not there,

Nah. 13. 1 King. 19. 11.

to

-the

1.

ome

Ited

eto

him,

n.

DOINT

Walk

Fefin

t the

efore

eavy

gives

and

rden.

tan:

t for

fould

ition.

elati

pertheir

now

o le

ththe

I took

t wante

NOW

If God will deal more gently with thee, than with others of his Children, grudge not at it: Refuse not the Waters that go softly, lest he bring up thee the Waters of the Rivers, strong and many; even these two smoaking Fire-brands, the Devil and Guilt of Sin; Is. 8.6, 7. He said to Peter, Follow me: And what Thunder did Zachens hear or see? Zacheus, Come down, said Christ; and he came down says Luke) and Received him joyfully.

But had Peter or Zacheus made the Objection that thou hast made; and Directed the Spirit of the Lord as thou hast done; they might have looked long enough, before they had found themselves coming to Jesus Christ.

Besides, I will tell thee; that the greatness of Sense of Sin, the hideous Roarings of the Devil, yea and abundance of Revelations, will not prove that God is bringing the Soul to

Tefus

Come, and Welcome 192 Jesus Christ: As Balaam, Cain, Judas, and in in others can witness.

Spr

Jou

WO

bef

if I

go

WO

and

col

me

in I

fus

hir

an

ter

ear

ing

tle

for

ter

L

I

If

ar Sp

a

t

Further, Confider, that what thou hast not of these things now, thou mayest have another time, and that to thy Distraction: Wherefore, instead of being discontent, because thou art not in the Fire, because thou hearest not the Sound of the Trumper, and Alarum of War; Pray that theu enter not into Temptation: Yea, come boldly to the Throne of Grace. and obtain Mercy, and find Grace to help in that time of need; Pfal. 88. 15. Mat. 26.

40, 41. Heb. 4. 16.

Thou crieft, If I were Poor Creature! Tempted, I could come faster, and with more Confidence to Jesus Christ: Thou sayest thou knowest not what. What fays fob? Wubdraw thy Hand from me, and let not thy Dread make me afraid: Then call thou, and I will anfwer; or let me speak, and answer thou me, Job 13.21. It is not the over-heavy Load of Sin, but the Discovery of Mercy; not the Roaring of the Devil, but the Drawing of the Father, that makes a Man come to Jesus Chrift, I my (elf know all these things.

True, fometimes, yea, most an end, they that come to Jesus Christ, come the way that thou defireft; the Loading, Tempted Way: But the Lord also leads some by the Waters of Comfort. If I was to chuse, when to goa long Journey; to wit, Whether I would go not

her

101

26.

ere

ore IOI

th-

ead

an-

ob

n.

ar-

a-

it,

ev

at y:

ers

oa

ge 11

and it in the Dead of Winter, or in the Pleasant spring, (though if it was a very profitable Journey (as that of coming to Christ is) I would chuse to go it through Fire and Water, re- before I would lose the benefit.) But I say, if I might chuse the time, I would chuse to not | go it in the Pleasant Spring, because the Way of would be more Delightfom, the Days longer on: and warmer, the Nights shorter and not fo ce, cold. And it is observable, that that very Arguelp ment that thou usest to weaken thy strength in the Way, that very Argument Christ Jefas useth to incourge his Beloved to come to him : Arise (faith he) my Love, my Fair One, and come away; (Why?) For Loe, the Winter is past, the Rain is over and gone, the Flowears appear in the Earth, the time of the Singing of Birds is come, and the Voice of the Turtle is beard in our Land. The Fig-Tree putteth forth her Green Figs, and the Vine, with her tender Grapes, give a good Smell: Arise my Live, my Fair Cne, and come away, Song 2: 10, 11, 12, 13.

Trouble not thy felf Coming-Sinner, If thou feeft thy loft condition by Original and Actual Sin : it thou feeft thy Need of the spotless Righteousness of Jesus Christ; if thou art willing to be found in him, and to take up thy Cross and follow him: Then Pray for a fair Wind and good Weather, and come away. Stick no longer in a Mule and Doubt

Come, and Welcome

about Things, but come away to Jefus Christ glad Do it, I fay, left thou Tempt God to lay the tha forrows of a Travelling Woman upon the it a Thy Folly in this thing may make him doi tha Mind what follows , The Sorrows of a Tra row welling Woman shall come upon bim: VVbil rit. He is an unwise Son; so be should not flay lan in the place of the breaking forth of Children Wi Hof. 13. 13.

Seventbly , Thy Fears that Christ will not Do Receive thee, may rife from those Decays of that thou findest in thy Soul, even while thou He art coming to him: Some, even as they are Br coming to Fesus Christ, do find themselves he grow worse and worse; And this is, indeed, fore Tryal to the poor Coming-Sinner.

k To explain my felf: There is fuch an one a coming to Jesus Christ; who, when at first W he began to look out after him, was Senfible Affectionate, and broken in Spirit: but now is grown, Dark, Senfless, Hard-hearted, and in clining to neglect Spiritual Duties, &c. Bel fides, he now finds in himself, Inclinations to, Unbelief, Atheism, Blasphemy, and the like Now he finds, he cannot tremble at God is Word, his Judgment, nor at the Apprehen fions of Hell fire: Neither can he, as h thinketin, be forry for these things. Non this is a fad Dispensation; The Man under the Sixth Head, complaineth for want of Temptations, but thou haft enough of them; art thou

T

a

V

1

1

hrift glad of them Tempted, Coming-Sinner? They ay the that ne'er were exercis'd with them, may think thee it a fine thing to be within the Range; but he doi that is there, is ready to sweat Blood for for-Trow of heart, and to how! for vexation of Spi-VVbji rit.

This man is in the Wilderness, among the Wild Beafts: here he fees a Bear, there a Lyon, yonder a Leopard, a Wolf, a Dragon: Il no Devils of all forts, Doubts of all forts, Fears ecays of all forts, Haunt and Molest his Soul. thou Here he fees smoak, yea, feels Fire and y are Brimstone, scattered upon his secret places; felts he hears the found of an Horrible Tempest.

eed.al O! My Friends, even the Lord Jesus that knew all things, even He, faw no pleasure in one Temptations, nor did He desire to be in them: the Wherefore one Text faith, he was Led; and fible another, be was Driven of the Spirit into the Wilderness, to be Tempted of the Devil, Mat. 4. 1. Mar. 1. 12.

now

nd in-

Be-

ns to like:

Godi

hen-

as he

Nor

r the

pta-f hou

Lut to return, thus it happeneth fometimes to them that are coming to Jefus Christ. A fad hap indeed; one would think that he that is flying from Wrath to come, has little need of fuch Cloggs as these; And yet so it is, and woful experience proves it: The Church of Old Complained, that her Enomies ever-took ber, between the Straights. Just between Hope and Fear, Heaven and Hell, Lam. 1.

This Man feeleth the infirmity of his flesh; he findeth a proneness in himself to be desperate: now he chides with God, Flings and Tumbles like a Wild Bull in a Net, and still the guilt of all returns upon himself, to the Crushing of him to pieces; Yet he seeleth his heart so hard, that he can find, as he thinks no kind falling under any of his Miscarriages. Now he is a Lump of consustion in his own eyes, whose Spirit and Actions are without Order.

Temptations serve the Christian, as the Shepherds Dogs serveth the filly Sheep, that is coming behind the Flock; he runs upon it, pulls it Down, Worries it, Wounds it, and grievously bedabbleth it with Dirt and Wet in the lowest places of the Furrows of the Field, and not leaving it, until it is half Dead, nor then neither, except God rebuke.

Here is now Room for fears of being calt away. Now I fee I am loft, fays the finner; This is not coming to Jefus Christ, fays the figner; fuch a desperate hard and wretched heart as mine is, cannot be a gracious one, faith the finner: And bid such an one be better, he says, I cannot, no I cannot.

Queit. But what will you fay to a feul in this

· condition?

Anfw.

teno

Ten

60 ,

200

bac

na

Be

he

fa

01

h

in

tì

t

a

a

1

efh;

[pe

and ftill

the

his

nks

ges.

WII

1UC

the

P,

Ip-

nd

of

alf

e-

ıst

d

i

Answ. I will say, that Temptations have attended the best of Gods people; I will say, that Temptations come to do us good; and I will say also, that there is a difference betwixt growing worse and worse, and thy seeing more clearly how bad thou art.

There is a man of an ill-favoured Countenance, who hath too high a conceit of his
Beauty; and wanting the benefit of a glass,
he still stands in his own conceit; at last a
Limner is sent unto him, who draweth his illfavoured Face to the Lise: now looking thereon, he begins to be convinc'd that he is not
half so handsome as he thought he was. Coming sinner, thy Temptations are these Painters,
they have drawn out thy ill-favoured heart
to the Lise; and have set it before thine eyes,
and now thou sees how ill-favoured thou
art.

Hezekiah was a good Man, yet when he lay fick (for ought I know) he had somewhat too good an Opinion of his Heart; and for ought I know also, the Lord might upon his recovery, leave him to a Temptation, that he might better know All that was in his Heart. Compare Isa. 38.1, 2, 3. with 2 Chron. 32. 31.

Alas! we are finful out of measure, but see it not to the full, until an hour of Temptation comes: but when it comes, it doth as the Painter doth, it draweth out our Heart to the Life: Yet the fight of what we are,

1 3

Chould

Come, and Welcome 198

chould not keep us from coming to Jet the l Christ.

ment

whi

But

thy

tru

cai

Su

I

foi

711

ta

Chri There are two ways, by which God le a Maninto a fight of the Naughtiness of h to V Heart: One is, by the light of the Word (M and spirit of God: and the other is, by the Temptations of the Devil. But by the find we fee our Naughtiness one way, and byth fecond, another. By the Light of the Worl and spirit of God, thou hast a sight of the Naughtiness, and by the Light of the Sun thou hast a fight of the Spots, and Defilement that are in thy House or Raiment. Which Light gives thee to fee a necessity of cleaning but maketh not the blemishes to spread more abominably. But when Satan comes, when he Tempts, he puts Life and rage into our fins and turns them as it were, into fo many De vils within us. Now like Prisoners they at tempt to break through the Prison of our Bo dy; they will attempt to get out at our Eye, Mouths, Ears, any ways; To the Scandal of the Gospel, and Reproach of Religion, to the Darkning of our Evidences, and Damning of our Souls.

But I shall say as I said before, this hath oft-times been the Lot of Gods People. And No Temptation bath over-taken thee but such a is common to Man; and God is Faithful, who will not suffer thee to be tempted above what thou at able, 1 Cor. 10. 13. See the Book of Job,

Jest the Book of Pfalms, and that of the Lamentations. And remember further, that od le Christ himself was Tempted to Blaspheme to Worship the Devil, and to Murder himself. (Mat. 4. Luk. 4.) Temptations worse then which thou can'ft hardly be over-taken with. But he was finless. That is true. And he is thy Saviour, and that is as true: Yea, it is as true also, that by his being tempted, he became the Conqueror of the Tempter, and a Succourer of those that are Tempted, Col. 2. 14.15. Heb. 2. 17. chap. 4.15, 16.

Quest. But what should be the reason, that some that are coming to Christ, should be so Lamentably cast down, and Buffeted with Temp-

tations?

of h

Word

y the

e final

y th

Vord

f the

Sun

nents

hich

fing,

nore then fins. De-at-Bc-es, of,

to

Anf. It may be for several causes.

First, Some that are coming to Christ, cannot be perswaded, until the Temptation comes that they are so vile as the Scripture saith they are: True, they fee so much of their wretchedness, as to drive them to Christ; but there is an over and above; of wickedness, which they see not. Peter little thought that he had had Curfing and Swearing, and Lying, and an inclination in his heart to Deny his Master, before the Tempration came: But when that indeed came upon him, then he found it there to his forrow. Joh. 13. 36, 37, 38. Mar. 14. 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72.

Secondly,

Secondly, Some that are coming to Jefts letteth the Christ, are too much affected with their own also ma graces, and too little taken with Christs per-before D fon; wherefore God, to take them off from a fall, P doting upon their own Jewels, and that they Fourt might look more to the person, undertaking 100 rol and merits of his Son, plunges them into the way v Ditch by Temptations. And this I take hou a to be the meaning of Job. If I wash me, said hath s he, with Snow-water, and make my felf never so clean, yet wilt thou plunge me in the Ditch, and mine own Cloaths shall abbor me, Job.9. 30.76 had been a little too much Tampering with his own graces, and fetting his excellencies a little too high (as these Texts make Manisest, 766 33.8, 9, 10, 11, 12. chap. 34 5,6,7, 8, 9. chap. 35. 2, 3. chap. 38. 1, 2. chap. 40, 1, 2, 3, 4. chap. 42. 3, 4, 5, 6.) But by that the Temprations was ended, you find him better taught.

Yea, God doth oft times, even for this thing, as it were, take our graces from us, and for leave us almost quite to our selves, and to the Tempter, that we may learn not to love the Picture more than the person of his Son. See how he dealt with them in the Sixteenth of E-

zekiel, and the Second of Hofa.

Thirdly, Perhaps thou hast been given too much, to judge thy Brother, to condemn thy Brother, because a poor Tempted Man: And God, to bring down the Pride of thy Heart; letteth

Fift

ber ar ons u Peters

fleep ing;

his N S

far, and upo

itc the Te

th th

fe ea T

for letteth the Tempter loofe upon thee, that thou malfo may'ft feel thy felf weak. For Pride goeth er- before Destruction, and an haughty Spirit before om a fall, Prov. 16. 18.

Fourthly, it may be thou hast dealt a little ey or roughly with those that God hath this he way wounded; not confidering thy felf lest te thou also be Tempted: and therefore God hath fuffered it to come unto thee, Gal. 6. 1.

Fifibly, It may be thou wast given to slumber and fleep, and therefore these Temptations were fent to awaken thee. You know that Peters Temptation came upon him, after his fleeping; then, instead of watching and praying; then he denyed, and denyed, and denyed his Master, Mat. 26.

Sixtbly, It may be thou hast presumed too far, and stood too much in thine own strength, and therefore is a time of Temptation come upon thee. This was also one cause, why it came upon Peter. Though all men forsake thee, yet will not I. Ah! that's the way to be Tempted indeed, Job. 13. 36, 37, 38.

Seventhly, It may be God intends to make thee wife, to speak a word in season, to others that are afflicted; and therefore he fuffereth thee to be Tempted. Christ was Tempted, that he might be able to succour them that are

F Tempted, Heb. 2. 18.

id

Eighthly, It may be Satan hath dared God to fuffer him to tempt thee; promising him-

felf

202 Come, and Welcome

felf that if he will but let him do it, Thou will Curfe him to his Face. Thus he obtained leave against Job; wherefore take heed, tempter Soul, lest thou provest the Devils saying

To

[us

Tea

the

far

no

of F

G

to

C

true, 70b 1. Chap. 2.

Nintbly, It may be thy graces must be tryed in the fire, that that rust that cleavest to them, may be taken away, and themselves proved, both before Angels and Devils, to be far better than of Gold that perisheth; it may be also, that thy Graces are to receive special Praises and Honour, and Glory, at the coming of the Lord Jesus (to Judgment) for all the Exploits that thou hast Acted by them against Hell, and its infernal Crue, in the day of thy Temptation, I Pet. 1.6, 7.

Tentbly, It may be God would have other learn by thy Sighs, Groans, and Complains under Temptation, to beware of those Sins; for the sake of which, thou are at present de-

livered to the Tormentors.

But to conclude this, put the worst to the worst (and then things will be bad enough) suppose that thou art to this day without the Grace of God, yet thou art but a miserable Creature, a sinner, that has need of a Blessed Saviour; and the Text presents thee with one as good and kind, as Heart can wish: who also for thy incouragement saith, And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast cut.

To come therefore to a Word of Application.

Is it so? That they that are coming to fesus Christ, are oft-times heartily as and, that fesus Christ will not receive them. Then this

Teacheth us these things:

veth

lves

it eive

at

nt)

by

m

ers

nts

ıs; le-

he >

ne

le

d

First, That Faith and Doubting, may at the same time have their Residence in the fame Soul. O then of little Faith, wherefore didst theu doubt? Mat. 14. 31. . He saith, not, O! Thou of No Faith; but O! Thou of Little Faith. Because he had a Little Faith in the midst of his many doubts. The fame is true, even of many that are coming to Jesus Christ: They come, and fear they come not, and doubt they come not. When they look upon the promife, or a word of Incouragement by Faith, then they come; but when they look upon themselves, or the difficulties that lie before them, then they doubt. Bid me come, said Peter: Come, said Christ. So he went down out of the Ship to go to fefm, but his hap was to go to him upon the Water; the: e was the Trial. So it is with the poor desiring Soul Bid me come, fays the Sinner: Come, fays Christ, and I will in no wise cast thee out. So he comes, but his hap is to come upon the Water,

nbou

upon drowning difficulties; if therefore the the cal wind of the Temptations blow, the waves of persw doubts and fears will presently arise, and this that I coming sinner will begin to fink, if he has but Lit It WO tle Faith.

But you shall find here, in Peters little! Faith, a two-fold act; to wit, Coming, and Crying; Little Faith cannot come all the way without Crying: So long as its holy boldness lasts, so long it can come with Peace; but when it, So, can come no farther, it will go the rest of the way with crying. Peter went as far as his little Faith would carry him; he also cry'd as far as his little Faith would help, Lord fave me, I perish: And so with coming and crying, he was kept from finking, though he had but a little Faith. Fesse stretched forth his Hand and caught him, and faid unto bim, O! Thou of little Faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

Secondly, It is so? That they that are coming to Fefus Christ, are oft-times heartily afraid, that Jesus Christ will not Receive them: Then this shews us a reason of that dejection, and those castings down, that very often we perceive to be in them, that are coming to Jesus Christ: Why, it is because they are afraid that Jesis Christ will not receive them. The poor World, they Mock us, because, we are a dejected People; I mean, because we are fometimes fo: But they do not know

woul

than

and (Th

to fe

that

that

are ple.

> der fin,

are

Go

it Th

th

W

de

ttle

ay ay

ď-

e;

er

y

the the cause of our Dejections. Could we be of perswaded, even then, when we are Dejected, this that Jesus Christ, would indeed receive us: Lit Is would make us Fly over their Heads, and would put more gladness into our Hearts, than in the time in which their Corn, Wine, and Oyl Increases, Pfal. 4, 6,7. But,

Thirdly, It is fo? That they that are coming to fesus Christ, are oft times beartily afraid that be will not receive them. Then this flews that they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are an awakned, fenfible, confidering People. For fear cometh from fense, consideration of things. They are fenfible of fin, sensible of the Curse due thereto; They are also sensible of the Glorious Majesty of God, and of what a Blessed, Blessed thing it is, to be received of Jesus Christ: The Glory of Heaven, and Evil of Sin. these things they consider, and are sensible of. When I remember, I am afraid; when I consider I am afraid, Job. 21.6. chap. 36. 15.

These things dash their Spirits, being awake and sensible: Were they dead like other Men, they would not be afflicted with fear, as they are: For dead men fear not, feel not, care not; but the living and sensible Man he it is, that is oft-times heartily afraid, that Jesus Christ will not receive him. I say, the dead and sensies are not distressed. They presume, they are groundlessy confident. Who so bold as blind Bayerd? These indeed should and W fear, and be afraid, because they are not co Heale ming to Jesus Christ. O! the Hell, the Fire the Pit, the Wrath of God, and Torments of 1 con Hell, that are prepared for poor neglecting Sinners? How shall we escape if we neglect for great a Salvation! Heb. 2. 3. But they want fense of things, and so cannot fear.

Fourtbly, Isit fo? That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are oft-times hearily afraid that he will not Receive them; Then this should teach Old Christians to pity and pray for Young Comers: You know the Heart of a stranger; for you your selves were strangers in the Land of Egypt. You know the Fears, and Doubts, and Terrors, that take hold of them; for that they sometimes took hold of you. Wherefore, pity them, pray for them, encourage them; they need all this: Guilt hath overtaken them, Fears of the Wrath of God hath overtaken them: Perhaps they are within the fight of Hell-fire; and the fear of going thither, is burning hot within their Hearts. You may know, how strangely Satan is suggesting his Devilish Doubts unto them, if possible he may fink and drown them with the Multitude, and weight of them. Old Christians mend up the Path for them, take the Stumbling blocks out of the way; left that which is Feeble and

1

thin bir

fi

ts of

A 6

ant

27-

en

nd

rt

r,-

ie

e

ľ

ould and Weak be turned aside, but let it rather be Healed, Heb. 12.

I come now to the next Observation, and shall speak a little to That; to wit,

That Jesus Christ would not bave them, that in Truth are coming to Him, Once think, That he will cast them out.

The Text is full of this: For, he faith; And him that comet to me, I will in no wife cast out. Now, if he saith, I will not; he would not have us think, He will.

This is yet further manifest by these Confiderations:

that as yet, were not coming to him, Once to think him such an One: Do not think (said he) that I will accuse you to the Father, John 5.45.

These (as I said) were such, that as yet, were not coming to him: For he saith of them a little before; And ye will not come to me: For, the Respect they had to the Honour of Men, kept them back. Yet, I say, Jesus Christ gives them to understand, that though he might justly reject them, yet he would not; but bids them not Once to think, that he would accuse them to the Father. Now, not to Accuse (with Christ) is to Plead

for :

for: For Christ in these things, stands not Neuter between the Father and Sinners. So then, if Jesus Christ would not have them think, that Yet will not come to Him, that he will accuse them; then he would not that they should think so, that in Truth are coming to Him. And bim that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.

Secondly, When the Woman taken in Adultery (even in the very Act) was brought before Jesus Christ; so he carried it both by Words and Actions, that he evidently enough made it manifest, that Condemning and Casting out, were such Things; for the doing of which, he came not into the World.

Wherefore, when they had fet her before him, and had laid to her Charge her heinous Fact, he stooped down, and with his Finger wrote upon the Ground as though. he heard them not. Now, what did he do by this his Carriage, but testify plainly that he was not for receiving Acculations against poor Sinners, who ever accused by? observe; Though they continued asking, thinking at last to force him to condemn her; yet then he fo answered, as that he drove all condemning Persons from her. then he adds, for her Encouragement to come to him; Neither do I Condemn thee; go, and Sin no more, John 8. 1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9, 10, 11, 12.

Not.

but

the

wa

W

be

ur W

0

1

Not but that he indeed abhorred the Fact, ds not s. So but he would not condemn the Woman for them the Sin, because that was not his Office : He that was not fent into the World, to condemn the t that World, but that the World through Him might be faved, John 3. 17. Now, if Christ, though I will larged to it, would not Condemn the Guilty Woman, though the was far at prefent from coming to him; he would not that they should once think, that he will cast them out, that in truth are coming to him: And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Thirdly, Christ plainly bids the Turning Sinner, Come; and forbids him to Entertain any fuch Thought, as that He will cast Him out. Let the Wicked for sake his Way, and the Unrighteous Man his Thoughts; and let him. turn unto the Lord, and he will have Mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly

Pardon, Ifa. 55. 7.

com.

1 A-

ught

h by

e-

ning

the

ld:

ore in-

his

gh.

do

at nt

d

-7

e

The Lord, by bidding the Unrighteous forfake his Thoughts; doth in special forbid, as I have faid (to wit) those Thoughts, that hinder the Coming Man in his Progress to Je-

fus Christ , His Unbelieving Thoughts.

Therefore, he bids him not only forfake his Ways, but his Thoughts: Let the Wicked for sake his Ways, and the Unrighteous Man his Thoughts. Tis not enough to forfake one, if thou wilt come to Jesus Christ; because the other will keep thee from him.

Suppose

Suppose a Man forsakes his wicked Ways his debauched and filthy Life; yet if these Thoughts, That Jesus Christ will not Receive him, be entertained and nourished in his heart; them Thoughts will keep him

from coming to Jesus Christ.

Sinner, Coming Sinner; Art thou for coming to Jesus Christ? Yes, says the Sinner. Forfake thy wicked Ways then. So I do, fays the Sinner. Why comest thou then fo flowly? Because I am kindred, What hinders? Has God forbidden thee? No. Art thou not willing to come faster? To. yet I cannot. Well, prethee be plain with me, and tell me the Reason and Ground of thy Discouragement: Why: (faith the Sinner) though God forbids me not, though I am willing to come faster; yet there naturally ariseth this; and that, and the other thought in my heart, that binders my Speed to Fesus Christ. Sometimes I think I am not Chosen; sometimes I think I am not Called; sometimes, I think I am come too late; and sometimes I think I know not what it is Also, One while I think, I have no Grace; and then again; that I cannot Pray; and then again, I think that I am a very Hypocrite: And these Things keep me from coming to fesus Christ.

these these the remaining in the Heart, even of those that have for saken their wicked Ways; and with those Thoughts him they are more plagued, than with any thing else; because they hinder their Coming to felus Christ: For the Sin of Unbelief (which is the Original of all these Thoughts) is that which besets a Coming-sinner more easily,

than doth his ways, Heb. 12. 1, 2, 3, 4.

But now, fince Jesus Christ commands thee to forsake these Thoughts; forsake them, Coming-sinner: And if thou sorsake them not, thou Transgressest the Commands of Christ, and abidest thine own Tormentor, and keepest thy self from Establishment in Grace: If rewill not Relieve, reshall not the Established, Isa. 7. 9.

Thus you see, how Jesus Christ setteth himself against such Thoughts, that any way discourage the Coming-sinner; and thereby, truly Vindicates the Doctrine we have in hand; To wit, That Jesus Christ would not have them, that in Truth are coming to Him, Once think, that he will cast them out. And him that cometh to me, I will in No wife

caft out.

then

What

No.

Yes,

With

ound

h the

and

there

other

ed to

#ot

Cal-

ate;

it is

2 70

ay;

Ty-

ing

I come now to the Reasons of them Observation.

I. If Jesus Christ should allow thee Once of to think, that he will cast thee out the must allow thee to think, that he will falsify his Word: For he hath said, I will in no wife cast cut. But Christ would not that thou should'lt count him as One, that will falsify his Word: For he saith of himself, I am the Truth: Therefore he would not, that any that in Truth are coming to him, should Once think, that he will cast them out.

Secondly, If Jesus Christ should allow the Sinner, that in truth is coming to him, Ona to think, that he will cast him out: then he must allow, and so countenance the first Appearance of Unbelief; the which, he countesth his greatest Enemy; and against which, he has bent even his Holy Gospel. Therefore, Jesus Christ would not, that they that in Truth are coming to him, should Once think, that he will cast them out: See Mat. 14 31. Chap. 21. 21. Mark 11. 23. Luke 24. 25.

Coming-finner; Once to think that he will cast him out: Then he must allow him to

make

ake a Question, whether he is willing to of the coming is his Fathers Gift; For the Comingext: But he testifieth , All that the Father weth him, shall come to Him; and him that Once meth, he will in no wife cast out. There-e out we, fesus Christ would not have him, that e will Truth is coming to him, Once to think, I will hat he will cast him out.

d not Fourthly, If Jesus Christ should allow , that them Once to think (that indeed are comhim- ng to him) that he will cast him out; he would must allow them to think, that he will deng to spile and reject the Drawing of his Father: them for No Man can come to him, but whom the Father draweth. But it would be high w the Basphemy, and damnable Wickedness Once Once to imagine thus. Therefore, Jesus Christ en he would not have him that cometh, Once think that he will cast him out.

Ap-

unt-

hich,

that

nce

Mat.

uke

the

vill

to ke

Fiftbly, If Fefus Christ should allow those that indeed are coming to him, Once to think, that he will cast them out; He must ereallow them to think, that he will be Unfaithful to the Trust and Charge, that his Father hath committed to him; which is to Save, and not to Lole, any thing of that which he hath given unto him to fave, jeb.6 36. But the Father hath given him a charge,. to fave the Coming-Sinner: Therefore, it cannot be, that he should allow, that such an one should Once think, that he will cast thin out.

Sixtbly, If Jesus Christ should allow, that they should Once think; that are coming to him, that he will cast them out: Then he must allow them to think, that he will be unfaithful to his Office of Priest-hood: For, as by the first part of it, he paid Price for, and ransomed Souls: so by the second part thereof, he continually maketh Intercession to God for them that come, Heb. 7. 25. But he cannot allow us to question his Faithful Execution of his Priest-hood: Therefore, he cannot allow us Once to think, that the Coming-sinner shall be cast out.

Seventhly, If Jefus Christ should allow us Once to think, that the Coming-sinner shall be cast out: Then he must allow us to question his Will, or Power, or Merit to Save. But he cannot allow us Once to question any of these: Therefore, not Once to think, that the Coming-Sinner shall be cast

out.

1. He cannot allow them to question his Will: For he saith in the Text; I will in no wife cast out.

2. He cannot allow us to question his Power: For the Holy Ghost saith, He is Able to

fave to the utmost, them that come.

3. He connot allow them to question the Efficacy of his Merit: For the blood of Christ

that the that is coming to him, should Once think ming hat he will cast him out.

Then Eighibly, If Jesus Christ should allow the fill be coming Sinner, once to think that he will For, as him out; he must allow him to give for, he lie to the manifest Testimony of the Fapart ther, Son, and Spirit; yea to the whole Gossellion spel contained in Moses, the Prophets, the Book of Psalms, and that commonly called the New-Testament. But he cannot allow of this; therefore, not that the Coming Sinner should once think that he will cast him out.

v us

hall

to

t to

ue-

to

aft

his

20

vto

ne

Nintbly, Lastly, If Jesus Christ should allow him that is coming to him, Once to think that he will cast him out: he must allow him to question his Fathers Oath; which he in Truth and Righteousness hath taken; that they might have a strong Consolation, who have fled for resuge to Jesus Christ: But he cannot allow this, therefore he cannot allow that the Coming Sinner should once think that he will cast him out. Heb. 6.

I come now to make some General Use and Application of the Whole, and fotodraw towards a Conclusion.

THE First Use, a Use of Information. And it Informeth us, That Men by Nature are far off from Christ.

Let me a little improve this Use, by speak.

ing to these Three Questions.

1. Where is he, that is not coming to Jesus Christ?

2. VVbat is he that is not coming to Jesus

Christ?

3. Whither is he to go that cometh not to Jesus Christ?

First, VVbere is be?

1. Answ. He is far from God, he is without him even alienate from him, both in his Understanding, Will, Affections, Judgment and Conscience, Ephel. 2. 12. chap. 4.8.

2. He is far from Jesus Christ, who is the only Deliverer of Men from Hell fire;

Pfal. 73.27.

3. He is far from the Work of the Holy Ghost, the Work of Regeneration and a Second Creation; without which no Manshall see the Kingdom of Heaven, John 3.3.

4. He is far more Righteous, from that Righteoufness that should make him acceptable in Gods fight, Isa. 46. 14.

Use of Sin: Sin reigneth in and over him; it dweland the in every Faculty of his Soul, and Member of his body: So that from Head to Foot there is no place clean, Isa. 1. 6. Rom. 3. 9, And 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18.

6. He is in the Pest-house, with Uzziah; and excluded the Camp of Israel, with the

eak. Lepers, 2 Chron. 26.21. Num. 5. 2.

7. His Life is among the Unclean; He is in the Gall of Bitterness, and in the Bond of Iniquity, Job. 36. 14. Ach. 8.23.

8. He is in Sin, in the Flesh, in Death, in the Snare of the Devil, and is taken Captive by him at his Will; I Cor. 15. 17, R.m. 8. 8.

1 folin 3. 14. 2 Tim. 2. 26.

9. He is under the Curse of the Law, and the Devil dwells in him, and hath the Mastery of him; Gal. 3. 13. Eph. 2. 2, 3. Act. 26. 18.

To. He is in Darkness, and walketh in Darkness, and knows not whither he goes;

for I arkness has blinded his Eyes.

to Destruction; and holding on, he will affuredly go in at the Broad-gate, and so down the Stairs to Hell.

Secondly, What is he that cometh not to Je-

fus Chrift?

I He is courted one of Gods Eremies, Iuk. 19. 14. Rem. 8.7.

K

2. Ha

his nent

ature

Fesus

fesus

t to

o is

oly Sehall

hat ep-

He

2. He is a Child of the Devil, and of Hell; to the Devil begat him, as to his finful Na-N ture; and Hell must swallow him at last, because he cometh not to fesus Christ; John 8. 44. 1 John 3. 8. Mat. 23. 15. Pfal. 9. 17.

3. He is a Child of Wrath, an Heir of it: 'tis his Portion, and God will repay it him to his Face, Epbef. 2. 1, 2, 3. fob 21. 29, 30, 3.

4. He is a Self-Murderer; he wrongeth his own Soul, and is one that loveth Death , Prov. [2] 1. 18. Chap. 8.35, 36.

s. He is a Companion for Devils, and damn'd Men; Prov. 21.16. Mat. 25.41.

Thirdly, Whither is he like to go that cometh

Ri

not to Jesus Christ?

1. He that cometh not To him is like to go Further from him; fo every Sin, is a step further from Fesus Christ, Hos. 11.

2. As he is in Darkness, so he is like to go on in it : For Christ is the Light of the World, and he that comes not to him, walketh in

Darkness, John 8. 12.

3. He is like to be removed at last, as far from God and Christ, and Heaven, and all Felicity, as an infinite God can remove him, Mat.

12. 41. But Secondly, This Doctrine of coming to Christ, informeth us, Where poor destitute Sinners may find life for their Souls, and that is in Christ: This Life is in his Son; he that hath the Son, hath Life: And again, who so findeth me, findeth Life,

lell; fe, and shall obtain favour of the Lord, Prov. 8. Na- Now for further Enlargement, I will also t,be- re propound three more Questions:

I. VVbat Life is in Christ?

2. VVbo may have it?

n 8.

fit;

and

neth

go

ur-

go

rld,

ı in

far

eli-

lat.

to

ers

U:

14

etb

fe,

3. Upon what Terms?

First, VVbat Life is in Fesus Christ?

n to 1. There is Justifying Life in Christ. Man h his y Sin, is Dead in Law; and Christonly can rov. eliver him by his Righteousness and Blood, from this Death into a State of Life: For God ent his Son into the VVorld, that we might Live brough him, I John 4.9. That is, through the Righteousness which he should accomplish, and the Death that he should die.

2. There is Eternal Life in Christ: that's endless; Life for ever and ever. bath given us Eternal Life, and this Life is in

bu Son , I John 5.

Now Justification and Eternal Salvation, being both in Christ, and no where else to be had for Men, who would not come to Jefus Christ?

Secondly, Who may have this Life:

I Answer, Poor Helpless, miserable Sinners, Particularly.

I. Such as are willing to have it; VVbo oever will, Let bim take the VVater of Life,

Rev. 22. 17.

2. He that thirsteth for it, I will give to bim that is a Thirst, of the Fountain of the VV ater of Life, Rev. 21. 6. K 2 3. He

3. He that is weary of his Sins. This is the rest, whereby you may cause the weary to rest, and this is the restreshing, Isa. 28. 12.

4. He that is Poor and Needy, He shall fare the Peor and Needy, and shall save the Soules

of the Needy.

5. He that followeth after him, cryether for Life. He that follows me, shall not walk in the Darkness, but shall have the Light of Life, John 8. 12.

Thirdly, Upon what Terms may be kave this ye

Life?

Answer, Freely, Sinner, dost thou hear? Thou may'st have it freely. Let him take the Water of Life Freely: I will give him of the Fountain of the Water of Life Freely; And when they had nothing to pay, he Frankly forgave them both, Luke 7.

Freely, without Money, or without Price. Ho! Every one that Thirsteth, come ye to the VVaters; and he that hath no Money come Buy and Eat: Yea, come, Buy VVine and Milk, without I

Meney, and without Frice, Ifa 55. 1.

Sinner, Art thou Thirsty? art thou Weary? art thou Willing? Come then, and regard not your Stuff; for all the Good that is in Christ, is offered to the Coming-Sinner, without Money and without Price. He has Life to give away, to such as wantit, and that have not a Penny to purchase it; and he will give it freely: Oh, What a blessed Condition is the Coming Sinner in!

is is the But Thirdly, This Doftrine of Coming to o reft fus Christ for Life; Informeth us, That it is be had no where else: Might it be had any He shall here else, the Text, and him that spoke be Scule, would be but little fit by: For, What reater Matter is there in, I will in no wife cast cryether, if another stood by that could receive walk in hem? But here appears the glory of Christ, John hat none but he can fave! And here appears his Love, that though none can Save but He, ve this yet he is not Coy in Saving! But him that comes to me (faith he) I will in no wife cast out.

hear? That none can Save but Jefits Christ, is evitake dent from Act. 4. 12. Neither is there Salvation him in any other; and be bath given us Eternal eely; Life, and this Life is in his Son. If Life could ankly have been had any where elfe, it should have been in the Law; but it is not in the Law: rice For by the Deeds of the Law, no Man living Val fall be Justified; and if not Justified, then no Life Therefore, Life is no where to be had, but in Jesus Christ, Gal. 3.

Quest. But why would God so order it, that Life should be had no where else, but in Jefus Chrift ?

infin. There is Reason for it; and that both with Respect to God and to Us.

Fait, VVith Respect to God.

and

bout

ea.

re. ris

er,

125 nd?

d

d ut

First, That it might be in a way of fustice, as well as Mercy: And in a way of Justice it could not have been, if it had not been by

K 3 Christ; Christ; because He, and He only, was able to answer the demand of the Law; and give eat for Sin what the Justice thereof required. All no Angels had been crushed down to Hell for ever, had that Curfe been laid upon them for our Sins, which was laid upon Jefus Christ: But 'twas laid upon Him, and he bare it; and hi answered the Peralty, and redeemed his People from under it, with that Satisfaction to et Divine Justice, that God himself doth now proclaim that he is faithful and just to forgive us, if by faith we shall venture on Jesus, and trust to what he has done for Life, Rem. 3.24. 25, 26. Fokn 1.9.

Secondly, Life must be by fefus Christ, that God might be Adored and Magnified, for finding out this Way. This is the Lord's doings. that in all things he might be glorified, through

Fefus Christ our Lord.

Thirdly, It must be by Jess Christ, that L'se might be at God's dispose, who hath great Pity for the Poor, the Lowly, the Meek, the Broken in Heart; and for them that others care not fer, Pfal. 34.6. Pfal. 138.6. Pfal. 25. Pfal. 51. 17. Pfal. 147. 3.

Fourthly, Life must be in Christ, to cut off boafting from the Lips of Men. This also is the Apostles reason, in Rom. 3. 20, 27. And

Ephef. 2. 8, 9, 10.

Secondly, Life must be in fesus Christ with respect tous.

First,

co

W

fie

tı

Peo-

ot ric

now give

and

.24,

that

ind-

igs.

igh

hat

ath

k,

ers

5.

ff

o

d

h

sable First, That we might have it upon the give easiest Terms, to wit, Freely, as a gift, d. All not as wages, was it in Moses Hand, we should for e- come hardly at it. Was it in the Popes Hand, m for we should pay foundly for it : But thanks be brift: 10 God it is in Chrift, laid up in him, and by ; and him, to be communicated to Sinners upon eafie terms, even for receiving, accepting and embracing with Thanksgiving. As the Scriptures plainly declare John 1.11,12. 2 Cir. 11. 4. Heb. 11. 13. Col. 3. 13, 14, 15.

Secondly, Life is in Christ for us, that it might not be upon so brittle a foundation, as indeed it would, had it been any where elfe. The Law it felf is weak because of us, as to this: But Christ is a tryed Stone, a fure Foundation, one that will not fail to bear thy Burden, and to receive thy Scul, Coming finner.

Thirdly, Life is in Christ, that it might be fure to all the Seed. Alas? the best of us. wasLife left in our hands, to be fure we should forfeit it, over, and over. Or was it in any other hand, we should by our often Backflidings io offend him, that at last he would thut up his Bowels in everlasting Displeasure against us. But now it is in Christ, it is with one that can pity, pray for, pardon, yea multiply pardons: It is with one that can have Compassion upon us, when we are out of the way, with one that hath an heart to fetch us again, when we are gone aftray, with one K 4 that

mce

rou

are,

7

our

the

Wi

W

of

lie

th

that can pardon without upbraiding. Bleffed be God, that Life is in Christ! For now 'tist ng Si fure to all the Seed.

Good But Fourthly, This Doctrine of coming to fand ' fesus Christ for Life, informs us of the Evil and I of Unbelief; that wicked thing that is the only, or chief hindrance to the Coming-Sinner. Doth the Text fay, Come? Doth it fav, And him that cometh, I will in in no wife cast out ? Then what an evil is that, that keepeth Sinners from Coming to fesus Christ? And that evil is Unbelief: For by Faith we come, by Unbelief we keep away. Therefore, it is faid to be that, by which a Soul is faid to depart from God; because it was that, which at first caused the World to go off from him, and that also that keeps them from hin, to this day. And it doth it the more easily. because it dothit with a wile.

This Sin may be called , The White Devil, for it ofcentimes in its mit hievous Doings in the Soul, shews as if it was an Angel of Light: Yea, it acteth like a Councellor of Heaven. Therefore, a little to discourse of this Evil Disease.

First, It is that Sin, above all others, that hath some shew of Reason in its attempts: For it keeps the Soul from Christ, by pretending its present unfitness, and unpreparedness; as want of more Sense of Sin, want of more Repentance, want of more Humili-- ty, want of a more broken heart.

ner.

him

om

In-

we

at,

d;

he

fo

nd

ir

I,

n

Secondly, It is the Sin that most suiteth with effed the Conscience: The Conscience of the Com-Sinner, tells him that he hath nothing V 'tis Good, that he stands inditable for ten thoug to and Talents; that he is a very ignorant, blind, Evil and hard hearted Sinner, unworthy to be onmcetaken notice of by Jesus Christ: And will you(fays Unbelief)in fuch a Cafe as you now hen are, presume to come to Jesus Christ?

Thirdly, It is the Sin that most suiteth with our Sense of Feeling. The Coming-Sinner feels the Workings of Sin, of all manner of Sin, and Wretchedness in his Flesh: He also feels the Wrath and Judgment of God due to Sin, and oft-times fraggers under it. Now, fays Unbelief, you may fee you have no Grace, for that which works in you is Corruption: You may also perceive that God doth not love you, because the Sense of his Wrath abides Therefore, how can you bear upon you. the Face to come to Jesus Christ?

Fourthly, It is the Sin above all others, that most suiteth with the Wisdam of our Flesh. The Wisdom of our Flesh, thinks it Prudence to question a while, to stand back a while, to hearken to both fides a while; and not to be rash, sudden, or unadvised, in too bold a prefuming upon Tefus Christ. And

this Wisdom Unbelief talls in with.

Fifthly, It is that Sin above all other, that continually is whifpering the Soul in the Ear

K 5

with

Come, and Welcome 226

with Mistrusts of the Faithfulness of God, bu in keeping Promise to them that come to Je- no fus Christ or Life. It also suggesteth Mi. an strust, about Christ's Willingness to receive a it, and fave it. And no Sin can do this fo ar- wi

tificially, as Unbelief.

Sixtbly, It is also that Sin, which is always in at hand, to enter an Objection against this. or that Promife, that by the Spirit of God C is brought to our heart to comfort us: And if the poor Coming-Sinner is not aware ofit, it will by fome Evafion, Sight, Trick, or Cavil, quickly wreft from him the Promise again. and he shall have but little Benefit of it.

p

Sevently, It is that above all other Sins, that weakens our Prayers, our Faith, our Love, our Diligence, our Hope and Expe-Clations: It even taketh the Heart away from

God in Duty.

Fighthly , Lastly , This fin , as I have said even now, it appeareth in the Soul with formany (weet Pretencesto fafety, and fecurity; that it is, as if it were, Counsel sent from Heaven. Bidding the Soul be wife, wary, confiderate, well advised, and to take heed of too rath a venture upon Believing. Befure first, that God loves you; take hold of no promise until you are forced by God unto it; neither be you fure of your Salvation, doubt it fill, though the Testimeny of the Lord has been often confirmed in you : live not by Faith,

od, but by Sense: And when you can neither see Je- nor feel, then fear and mistrust, then doubt Mi- and question all. This is the Devilish Couneive el of unbelief, which is so covered over ar with specious Pretences, that the wisest Christian can hardly shake off these reasonays lings.

But to be brief: Let me here give thee, Christian Reader, a more particular Description of the qualities of Unbelief, by oppofit, fing Faith unto it, in these Twenty five Parvil,

ticulars.

his,

God

And

un,

ns,

our

peom

aid

ith

u-

nt

ry,

ed .

re

10

it;

bt

as .

h,

1

Fast, Faith believeth the Word of God; but Unbelief questioneth the Certainty. ofthe same, Pfal. 106.24.

Secondly, Faith believeth the Word, because it is true; but Unbelief doubteth thereof, because it is true, I Tim. 4.3. John

8.45.

Thirdly, Faith sees more in a promise of God to help, than in all other things to hinder: But Unbelief, notwishstanding Gods promise, faith, How can these things be, Rom. 4. 19, 20, 21. 2 Kings. 7. 2. 3. 4, 12.

Fourthly, Faith will make thee fee love in the heart of Christ, when with his Mouth he giveth reproofs: But Unbelief will imagine wrath in his heart, when with his mouth, and word, he saich he loves us, Mat. 15. 22, 23, 24, 25,26, 27,28. Numb. 13, 2. Chren. 143.

Fifthly, Faith will help the Soul to wait, though God deters to give: But Unbilief will take fnuff, and throw up all, if God make any tarrying, Pfal. 25. 5. Ifai. 8. 17. 2 King. 6. 33. Pfal. 100. 13, 14.

Sixthly, Faith will give comfort in the midst of fears, but Unbelief causeth fears in the midst of comfort, 2 Chro. 20, 20, 21.

Mat. 8. 26. Luk 24. 36, 37.

Seventhly, Faith will fuck sweetness out of Gods rod; but Unbelfef can find no comfort in his greatest mercies, Pfal. 23. 4. Numb. 21.

Eightbly, Faith maketh great burdens light: but Unbelief maketh light ones intollerable heavy, 2 Cor. 4. 1, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, Mal. 1.2, 13.

Nintbly, Faith helpeth us when we are down; but Unbelief throws us down, when we are up, Mich. 7. 8, 9, 10: Heb. 4. 11.

Tenthly, Faith bringeth us near to God, when we are far from him; but Unbelief puts us far from God, when we are near to

him, Heb. 10. 22. Ch. 3 12, 13.

Eleventhly, Where Faith reigns it declareth Men to be the Friends of God, but where Unbelief reigns it declareth them to be his Enemies: Fam. 5. 23. Heb. 3. 18. Rev. 21. 8.

Twelfibly, Faith putteth a Man under Grace; but Unbehaf holderh him under Wrath;

Rom.

vait, bnlief God

8. 17. the

rs in 21.

om-

ht;
ble
lal.

are

d,
ief
to

e

Rom. 3. 24, 25, 26. Chap. 14. 16. Ephef. 2. 8. Joh. 3. 36. 1 Joh. 5. 10. Heb. 3. 17. Mark 16. 16.

Thirteentbly, Faith purifieth the Heart; but Unbelief keepeth it polluted and impure: Act.

15.9. Tit. 1. 15, 16.

Fourteentbly, By Faith the Righteousness of Christ is imputed to us; but by Unbelief, we are shut up under the Law to perish: Rom. 4. 23, 24. Chap. 11. 32. Gal. 3. 23.

Fifteenthly, Faith maketh our Work acceptable to God through Christ, but whatfoever is of Unbelief is Sin: For without Faith it is impossible to please him; Heb. 11. 4.

Rom. 14. 23. Heb. 11. 6.

Sixteenthly, Faith giveth us Peace and Comfort in our Souls; but Unbelief worketh Trouble and Tossings, like the restless Waves of the Sea; Rom 5. 1. Jam. 6. 1.

Seventeentbly, Faith makes us see Presciousness in Christ; but Unbelief sees no Form, Beauty, or Comlyness in him: 1 Pet. 2. 7.

IJa. 53. 1, 2, 3.

Eighteen hly, By Faith we have our Life in Christs Fulness; but by Unbelief, we starve

and pine away: Gal. 2. 20.

Nineteenthly, F. ith gives us the Victory over the Law, Sin, Death, the Devil, and all Evils; but Unbelief layeth us Obnoxious to them all: 1 Joh. 5. 4, 5. Luk. 12 46.

Twen-

Twentieth, Faith will shew us more Excellency in Things not seen, than in them that are; but Unbelief sees more in Things that are there, than in Things that will be here-after: 2 Cor. 4. 18. Heb. 11. 24, 25, 26, 27. 1 Cor. 15. 32.

Twenty-First, Faith makes the ways of God pleasant and amiable; but Unbelief maketh them heavy and hard: Gal. 5. 6. 2 Cor. 12.

10, 11. fobn 6.60. Pfal. 2. 3.

Twenty-Second, By Faith, Alraham, Isaac and Faceb, possessed the Land of premise; Int because of Unbelief, neither Aaron nor Moses, nor Mirium, could get thither: Heb. 11.9 Chap. 2.19.

Twenty Third, By Faith, the Children of Ifrael passed through the Red-Sea, but by Unbelief the generality of them perished in

the Wilderness: Heb. 11. 29. Jude 5.

Twenty-Fourth, By Faith, Gideon did more with Three hundred Men, and a few empty Pitchers, than all the Twelve Tribes could do; because they believed nor God; fudg. 7. 16, 17,18,19,20,21,22. Numb. 14. 11,44.

Twenty Fifth, By Faith, Peter walked on the Water; but by Unbelief, he began to fink:

Mat. 14. 21, 22, 23, 24.

Thus might many more be added, which, for previty fake, I omit: Beseeching every one, that thinketh he hath a Soul to Save, or be Damned, to take heed of Unbelief. Lest, see-

ing

ing t

his P

deed

el-

hat

are er:

or.

bd

th

2.

C

ing there is a Promise lest us of Entring into his Rest, any of us, by Unbelief, should indeed come short of it.

The Second Use; a Use of Examination.

W E come now to a Use of Examination. Sinner, Thou hast heard of the necessity of coming to Christ; also, Of the Willingness of Christ, to Receive the Coming-Soul: Together, with the Benefit, that They by him shall have, that indeed come to Him. Put thy self new upon this serious Enquiry, Am I indeed, come to fesus Christ?

Motives, Plenty, I might here urge, to prevail with thee to a Conscientious Perfor-

mance of this Duty: As,

1. Thou art in Sin, in the Flesh, in Death, in the Snare of the Devil, and under the Curse of the Law; if you are not coming to Jesus Christ.

2. There is no way to be delivered from

these, but by coming to fesus Christ.

3. If thon comest, Jesus Christ will Receive thee, and will in no wife cast thee out.

4. Thou wilt not Repent it in the day of Judgment, if now thou comest to fesus Christ.

5. But thou wilt surely Mourn at last, if

now theu shalt resuse to come: And,

6. Lastly, Now thou hast been invited to come; now will thy Judgment be greater, and

left

thy

thy

out

hin

tho

art

Pr

F

A

th

J

and thy Damnatiou more fearful, if thou shalt yet Refuse, than if thou hadst never heard of coming to Christ.

Object But we hope, we are come to felus Christ.

Answ. Tis well, if it proves so. But lest thou shouldst speak without Ground, and so fall unawares into Hell sire; let us Examine a little.

First, Art thou indeed come to Jesus Christ? What hast thou lest behind thee? What didst thou come away from, in thy coming to fesus Christ?

When Lot came out of Sedom, he left the

Sodomites behind him , Gen. 19.

When Abraham came out of Chaldea, he left his Countrey and Kindred behind him,

Gen. 12. Acts 7.

When Ruth came to put her Trust under the Wings of the Lord God of Israel; she le't her Father and Mother; her gods, and the Land of her Nativity behind her; Ruth 1.15, 16, 17. Chap. 2.11.12

When Peter came to Christ, he left his Nets

behind him, Mat. 4 18.

When Zachens came to Christ, he left the Receipt of Custom behind him, Luke 18.

When Paul came to Christ, he left his own

Righteoufness bet ind him, I hil. 3. 7, 8.

When these that used Curious Arts, came to fesu. Chief, they took their Curious Books, and burned them; though in a other Mar's Linear were counted worth Fifty thousand Linear Counted worth Fifty thousand Linear Counted Worth Fifty thousand

Oll

ver

eft.

ou

n-

: }?

lft

e-

e

e

What fay'st thou, Man? Hast thou less thy Darling Sins, thy Sodomitish Pleasures, thy Acquaintance, and vain Companions; thy unlawful Gain, thy Idol gods, thy Righteousness, and thy unlawful Curious Arts, behind thee? If any of these be with thee, and thou with them, in thy Heart and Life, thou art not yet come to Jesus Christ.

Secondly, Art thou come to Jesus Christ? Prethee tell me, What moved thee to come to Jesus Christ? Men do not usually come, or go, to this or that Place, before they have a Moving Cause; or rather, a Cause moving them thereto: No more do they come to Jesus Christ (I do not say) before they have a Cause; but before that Cause moveth them to come : What fay'st thou? Hast thou a Cause moving thee to come? To be at prefent, in a State of Condemnation, is Cause sufficient for Men to come to Jesus Christ for Life: But that will not do, except that Cause move them; the which it will never do, until their Eyes be opened, to fee themselves in that Condition. For it is not aMan's being under Wrath, but his feeing it, that moveth him to come to Jesus Christ: Alas! All Men by Sin, are under Wrath; yet but few of that all come to Jesus Christ: And the Reason is, because they do not see their Condition. Who hath warned you, to flee from the Wrath to come, Mat. 3.7. Until Men are warned, and also, receive the Warning, they will not come to Jesus Christ.

B70

Ma

Pr

all

to M

th

Pe

F

C

h

Take three or four Instances for this:

1. Adam and Eve came not to Jesus Christ until they Received the Alarum; the Conviction of their Undone State by Sin, Gen. 3.

2. The Children of Ifrael cryed not out for a Mediator, before they faw themselves in danger of Death by the Law, Exod. 20, 18, 19.

3. Before the Publican came, he faw him-

felflost and undone, Luke 18.13.

4. The *Prodigal* came not, until he faw Death at the Door, ready to Devour him: Luke 15.17, 18.

5. The Three thousand came not until they knew not what to do, to be Saved; Als 2.

37, 38, 39.

6. Paul came not, until he saw himselflost

and undone, Acts 9. 3,4,5,6,7,8, 11.

7. Lastly, before the Jailor came, he saw himself undone; Acts 16.29, 30, 31. And I tell thee it is an easier thing to perswade a Well-Man to go to the Physician for Cure, or a Man Without Hurt, to seek for a Plaister to Cure him; than it is to perswade a Man, that sees not his Soul-Disease, to come to Jesus Christ. The Whole have no need of the Physician: Then, Why should they go to him? The full Pitcher can hold no more; then, Why should it go to the Fountain? And, if thou comest full, thou comest not aright; and be sure, Christ will send thee empty away: But he healeth the Broken

Broken in Heart, and bindeth up their Wounds.

Mark 2.17: Pfal. 147. 3. Luke 1. 53.

hrift

nvi-

Out

lves

20.

m-

aw

n:

ey

2.

ft

V

Thirdly, Art thou coming to Jesus Christ? Prethee tell me, What sees thou in him, to allure thee to forsake all the World, to come to him? I say, What hast thou seen in him? Men must see something in Jesus Christ, else they will not come to him.

1. What Comeliness hast thou seen in his Person? Thou comest not, if thou seest no Form, nor Comliness in him, Isa. 53. 1,2,3.

2. Until those mentioned in the Song, were convinced, that there was more Beauty, Comeliness, and Desirableness in Christ, than in Ten thousand, they did not so much as ask, where he was, nor incline to turn aside after him, Song 5. Chap. 6.

There be many Things on this fide Heaven, that Can and Do, carry away the Heart; and so will do, so long as thou livest, if thou shalt be kept blind, and not be admitted to

fee the Beauty of the Lord Jefus.

Fourthly, Art thou come to the Lord Jefus; what hast thou found in him, fince thou camest to him?

Peter found with him the word of eternal

life, John 6. 68.

They that Peter makes mention of, found him a living stone, even such a living stone as Communicated life to them, 1 Pet. 2.

He faith himself, they that come to him, &c.

Shall

wh

thr Ser ref

45

in

T

ca

71

bi

S

Shall find rest unto their Souls; hast thou found rest in him, for thy Soul? Mar. 11.

Let us go back to the times of the Old Testament.

First, Abraham found that in him, that made him leave his Countrey for him, and become for his sake a Pilgrim, and Stranger in the earth, Gen. 12. Heb. 11.

Secondly, Moses found that in him that made him forfake a Crown, and a Kingdom

for him too.

Thirdly, David found so much in him, that he counted, to be in his house one day, was better then a Thousand; yea, to to be a door keeper therein, was better in his esteem, then to dwell in the Tents of wickedness, Psal. 84. 10.

Fourthly, What did Daniel, and the three Children find in him, to make them run the hazard of the Fiery Furnance, and the Den of

Lyons, for his fake, Dan. 3. chap. 6.

Let's come down to Martyrs.

First, Stephen found that in him, that made him, joyfully and quietly, yield up his life

for his name, Acts 7.

Secondly, Ignatius found that in him, that made him, Chuse to go through the Torments of the Devil, and Hell it self; rather than not to have him, Acts and Mon. vol. 1. pag. 25.

Thirdly, What saw Romanus in Christ, when

when he faid to the raging Emperor, who threatned him with fearful Torments; Thy Sentence O Emperor, I joyfully imbrace, and refuse not to be Sacrificed --- by as cruel Torments as thou canst invent, page 116.

nou

lat.

Did

hat

ind

ger

hat

om

m,

ıy, a η,

ŝ,

ee

he

of

de

fe

at

of ve

n

Fourthly, What saw Menas the Egyptian in Christ, when he said under most cruel Torments; There is nothing in my mind, that can be compared to the Kingdom of Heaven; neither is all the World, if it was weighed in a ballance, to be preferred with the price of one Soul; who is able to separate us from the Love of Jejus Christ our Lord; and I have Learned of my Lord, and King not to fear them that kill the body, &c. pag. 117.

Fifthly, What did Eulaiah see in Christ, when the faid, as they was pulling her one Joynt from another; Beheld O Lord, I will not forget thee: what a pleasure is it for them, O Christ! that remember thy triumphant Victo-

rie , Pag. 121.

Sixthly, What, think you, did Agnus fee in Christ, when rejoycingly she went to meet the Souldier, that was appointed to be her Executioner: I will willingly (faid the) receive into my Paps, the length of his Sword, and into my Breasts will draw the force thereof even to the hilts; that thus I, being married to Christ my Spruje, may surmount and escape all the darkness of this World, Pag. 122.

Seventbly, What do you think did fulitta, see in Christ, when, at the Emperors telling of her; that, except she would worship the Gods, she should never have Protection, Laws, Judgments, nor Life: She replied, Farewel Life, Welcome Death: Farewel Riches, Welcome Poverty. All that I have, if it were a Thousand times more, would I rather lose, then to speak one wicked and blasphemous word against my Creator, pag. 123.

Eighthly, What did Marcus Arethulius fee in Christ, when after his Enemies had cut his flesh, anointed it with honey, and hanged him up in a basket, for flies and bees to feed on, he would not (give to uphold Idolatry) one

half penny to fave his life, pag. 129.

Nintbly, What did Constantine, see in Christ, when he used to kiss the wounds of

them that suffered for him, Page 135.

Tenthly, But what need I give, thus, particular instances of words, and smaller actions, when by their lives, their blood, their induring hunger, sword, fire, pulling asunder, and all Torments that the Devil, and Hell could devise, for the love they bare to Christ, after they were come to him.

What haft theu found in him sinner?

What! come to Christ, and find nothing in him (when all things that are worth looking after, are in him; or if any thing, yet not enough to wean thee from thy sinful de-

lights,

lig

art

in

an

for

to

th

ve

ha

fa

h

ights, and fleshly lusts: Away, away: thou art not come to Jesus Christ.

He that is come to Jesus Christ, hath found in him, that, as I said, that is not to be found

any where else. As,

it-

ors

-10

0-

re-

vel

if

ber

ous

245

ut

ed

be

ne

in

of

r

٠,

1

First, He that is come to Christ, hath found God in him reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses to them: And so God is not to be found in Hearen and Earth besides, 2 Cor. 5. 19, 20.

Secondly, He that is come to Jesus Christ, hath found in him a Fountain of Grace, sufficient, not only to pardon sin, but to Sanctifie the Soul, and to preserve it from

falling in this evil World.

Thirdly, He that is come to Jesus Christ, hath found vertue in him: That vertue, that if he does but touch thee with his Word; or thou, him by Faith: Life is forthwith conveyed into thy Soul: It makes thee wake as one that is waked out of his sleep: it awakes all the powers of the Soul, Psal. 30.11,12. Song 6.12.

Fourthly, Art thou come to Jesus Christ? thou hast found glory in him, glory that Surmounts, and goes beyond: Thou art more gloricus than the mountains of prey, Psal. 76:

4

Fifthly, What shall I say? thou hast found Righteousness in him; Thou hast found rest, peace, delight, Heaven, glory and eternal life.

bin

Ea

Ar

St

lif

ne th th

fu E

2

th

So

2

7.

life. Sinner, be advised, Ask thy heart again: saying, Am I come to Jesus Christ? For, upon this one question, Am I Come, or, am I Not, Hangs Heaven and Hell, as to thee. If thou canst say, I am come; and God shall approve that saying; Happy, Happy, Happy man art thou! but if thou art not come, what can make thee happy: Yea, what can make that man happy, that for his not coming to Jesus Christ for life, must be damned in Hell?

The Third Use; a Use of Encouragement.

Coming Sinner, I have now a word for thee; be of good comfort, He will in no wife cast out. Of all men, thou art the blessed of the Lord; the Father hath prepared his Son to be a Sacrifice for thee; and Jesus Christ thy Lord is gone to prepare a place for thee, fohn 1. 29. Heb. 10.

What shall I say to thee? thou comest to a full Christ, thou canst not want any thing, for Soul or body, for this World, or that to come, but it is to be had, in, or by Jesus Christ.

As it is faid of the land, that the Dannites went to posses, So, and with much more truth

muth, it may be faid of Christ: He is such mone, with whom there is no want of any good ift? bing that is in Heaven or Earth. or,

A Full Christ , is thy Christ.

: a-

ea,

for

he

e-

e ;

e-

to

g, to

ft.

es

re

th

to First , He is full of Grace. Grace is someboi imes taken for love; never any loved like Dy, esus Christ. Jonathans love went beyond the not ove of Women; but the love of Christ passes knowledge. It is beyond the love of all the his Earth, of all Creatures, even of Man and be Angels. His love prevailed with him to lay aside his Glory, to leave the Heavenly place to cloath himself with flesh, to be born in a Stable, to be laid in a Manger, to live a poor life in the World, to take upon him our ficknellefs, infirmities, fins, curfe, death, and the Wrath to that was due too man And all this he did, for a base, undeserving, unthankfull people: yea, for a people that was at Enmity with him. For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die, yet peradventure for a good man, some would even dare to die. But God commended his love towards us, in that while we were yet sinners Christ died for us. Much more then being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved by his life. For if when we were Enemies, we were reconciled to God by the Death of his Son: much mure, being recenciled, we shall be faved by his life, Rom. 5.6,7, 8, 9, 10. Secondly ,

Secondly, He is full of Truth. Full of grace " and truth. Truth, that is, faithfulness in keeping promise, even this of the Text (with all other) I will in no wife cast out. Hence it is faid, that his words be true, and that he is the faithful God that keepeth covenant. And hence it is also that his promise is called Truth, Thou wilt fulfil thy truth unto Jacob, and the mercy unto Abraham, which then haft Sworn unto our Fathers, from the days of old. P Therefore it is faid again, that both himfelf. words are Truth, I am the Truth; the Scriptures of Truth, thy Word is Truth, thy Law !! is the Truth, and my mouth, faith he, shall h Speak Truth, John 14 6. Dan. 10.21. Job. 17. 17. 2 Sam. 7.28. Pro. 8.7. Pfal. 119.142. Ecclef. 12.10. Ma.25.1. Mal. 2.6. Acts 26.25.2 Tim. 2. 12, 13.

Now I say, his word is Truth, and he is full of Truth, to sulfil his Truth even to a 3 Thousand Generations. Coming-sinner, he will not deceive thee, come boldly to Jesus a 3

Christ.

Thirdly, He is full of Wisdom, He is made unto us of God Wisdom, Wisdome to manage the Affairs of his Church in general, and the Affairs of every coming-finner, in particular. And upon this account he is faid to be head over all things, I Cor. I. Ephes. I. Because, he manages all things that are in the World, by his Wisdom, for the good of his Church; all mers

a

race mens Actions, all Sarans Temptations, all Gods eep Providences, all Crosses, Disappointments; h all all things whatever, are under the hand of faid, Christ (Who is the Wisdom of God) and he the ordereth them all for good to his Church; And and can Christ help it (and be fure he can) alled jothing shall happen, or fall out in the cob, world, but it shall, in despite of all oppositibaft on, have a good tendency to his Church and fold. People.

Fourthly, He is full of the Spirit, to communicate it to the coming Sinner; he hach therefore received it without measure, that hall he may communicate it to every member of his body, according as every mans measure thereof is alloted him by the Father. Wherefore he faith, that he that comes to him, Out of his Belly shall flow Rivers of Living Wane is ter, John 3. 34. Tit. 3. 5,6. Acts 1. John 7.3 1,

32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38.

1f,&

rip-

Law

.17.

ccles.

Tim.

toa

, he

esus

nade

nage

the

ılar.

bead

ause

orld, ; all

iers

Fifthly, He is indeed a Store-house, full of all the graces of the Spirit. Of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. Here is more Faith, more Love, more Sincetity, more Humility, more of every Grace; and of this, even more of this he giveth to every Lowly, Humble, Penitent coming Sinner: wherefore coming Soul, thou comest not to a barren wilderness, when thou comest to Jesus Christ, John 1. 16.

L 2

Sixthly

Sixthly, He is full of Bowels and Compassi- boo en; And they shall feel, and find it so, that his come to him for Life. He can bear with thy hel Weaknesses, he can pity thy Ignorance, he bec can be touched with the Feeling of thy Infired. he can Affectionately forgive thy Transgressions, he can heal thy Back-slid-bin ings, and Love thee Freely. His Compassions fail not: And he will not break a bruised me Reed, nor quench the smoaking Flax: He can M tity them that no Eye pities, and be afflitted he in all thy Afflictions, Mat. 26. 41. Heb. 5. 2. th Chap. 2.18, 19. Mat. 9. 2. Hof. 14. 4. Ezek. L. 16. 5, 6. Ifa. 63. 9. Pfal. 78. 38. Pfal. 86. 15. So Pfal.111.4.Pfal. 112.4.Lam. 3. 22.lfa. 42. 3.

F

W

ne

ta

F

fp

ar

CI

Seventhly, Coming Soul, the Jesus that they art coming to, is full of Might, and Ter- in ribleness, for thy Advantage; He can suppress all thine Enemies: He is the Prince of the Kings of the Earth; He can bow all Mens Defigns for thy Help: He can break all Snares laid for thee in the Way: He can lift thee out of all Difficulties, where-with thou may'st be surrounded. He is Wise in Heart, and Mighty in Power. Every life under Heaven is in his Hand; yea, the Faln Angels tremble before him: And he will fave thy Life, Coming-Sinner; I Cor. 1. 24 W Rom. 8. 28. Mat. 28. 18. Rev. 15. Pfal. 19.3. Pfal. 27.4, 5, 6. Job 9. 4. John 17.2. Mat. 8. 29. Luke 8. 28. Fames 2. 19. Eightbly,

to Jesus Christ.

Eighthly, Coming-Sinner, the Jesus to whom hat pifest not any: Tis not thy outward Meanthy hels, nor thy inward Weakness; 'tis not he lecause thou art Poor, or Base, or Desormthy lath chosen the Foolish, the Base, and despised lid-bings of this VV orld, to confound the VV se, and affi-Mighty. He will bow his Ear to thy Stamifed mering Prayers; he will pick out the Meaning of thy inexpressible Groans; ted he will respect thy weakest Offering, there be in it but thy Heart: Mat. 11.29. Luke 14. 21. Prov. 9. 4, 5, 6. Ifa. 38. 14, 15. 15. Song 5. 16. John 4. 27. Mark 12. 33,34. 3. bat fames 5. II.

Now, Is not this a Bleffed Christ coming er in Sinner? Art thou not like to fair well, when thou haft Embraced him, coming Sin-

ner! Bur.

ip-

of all

eak

in

ın-

aln

1.3.

lat.

Secondly, Thou hast yet another advantage by Jesus Christ, that are coming to him: ich For he is not only Full, but Free. He is not sparing of what he has; he is open hearted, and open handed. Let me in a few Particulars shew thee this:

First., This is evident because be calls thee; ave He calls upon thee, to come upto him; the 24 which he would not do, was he not Fire to give: Yea, he bids thee, when come; Aik Seek, Kneck: And for thy Encouragement

adds

adds to every Command, a Promise; Seek, and ye shall find; Ask, and ye shall have; Knock, and it shall be opened unto you. If the Rich Man should say thus to the Poor, would not he be reckoned a Free hearted Man? I say, Should he say to the Poor, Come to my Door, Ask at my Door, Knock at my Door, and you shall Find and Have; Would he not be counted Liberal? Why? thus doth Jesus Christ: mind it, Coming Sinner, Isa. 55.3. Psal. 50. 15. Mat. 7.7, 8, 9.

Secondly, He doth not only bid thee Come, but tells thee, he will heartily do thee Good; Yea, he will do it with Rejoycing: I will rejoyce over them to do them good, with my whole. Heart, and with my whole Soul, Jer. 32. 41:

Thirdly, It appeareth that he is Free, because he giveth without Twitting: He gives to all Men Liberally, and upbraideth not; James 1.5. There are some that will not deny to do the Poor a Pleasure, but they will mix their Mercies with so many Twitts, that the Persons on whom they bestow their Charity, shall find but little sweetnessin it. But Christ doth not do so Coming-Sinner; He casteth all thine Iniquities behind his Back; Thy Sins and Iniquities he will remember no more: Isa. 38. 17. Heb. 8. 12.

Fourthly, That Christ is Free, is manifest by the complaints that he makes against them that will not come to him for Mercy:

to Jesus Christ.

Ifay, he complains; faying, O ferusalem to Jerusalem! How often would I have gathered thy Children together, as a Hen gathereth her Chickens under her VVings, and ye would not; Mat. 23.37. I say, he speaks it by way of complaint. He saith also in another place; But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Israel, Isa. 43. 22. Coming-Sinner, See here the Willingness of Christ to Save; see here, how Free he is to communicate Life, and all good Things, to such as thou art? He complains, if thou comes not; he is displeased if thou callest not upon him.

Hark, Coming-Sinner, once again; when ferusalem would not come to him for Safeguard, He beheld the City, and wept over it; saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the Things that belong to thy Peace; but now they are hid from thine Eyes;

Luke 19.41.

Seek.

ave:

or,

rted

oor,

nock

ve :

hy?

ner,

me,

lre-

bole

ause

all

mes

v to

mix

ari-

But

He

ck;

ber

fest

inst

cy:

If

Fifthly, Lastly, He is Open and Free Hearted; to do thee Good, as is seen by the Joy and Rejoycing, that he manifesteth at the coming home of poor Prodigals: He receives the lost Sheep with Rejoycing; the lost Groat with Rejoycing: Yea, when the Prodigal came home, what Joy and Mirth, what Musick and Dancing, was in his Father's House; Luke 15.

Thirdly, Coming-Snner, I will add another Encouragement for thy help.

First

Come, and Welcome

First, God hath prepared a Mercy-seat, a Throne of Grace to Sit on; that thou may'st come thither to him, and that he may from thence Hear thee, and Receive thee: I will Commune with thee (saith he) from above the Mercy-Seat, Exod 25.22.

As who should say; Sinner, When thou comest to me, thou shalt find me upon the Mercy-Seat; where also I am always found of the Undone, Coming-Sinner: Thither I bring my Pardons; there I Hear, and Receive their Petitions, and accept them to

my Favour.

Secondly, God hath also prepared a Golden-Altar for thee, to offer thy Prayers, and Tears upon: A Golden Altar! It is called a Golden Altar, to shew what Worth it is of in Gods Account: For this Golden Altar is Jesus Christ; This Altar fanctifies thy Gist, and makes thy Sacrifices acceptable. This Altar then makes thy Groans, Golden Groans; thy Tears, Golden Tears; and thy Prayers Golden Prayers, in the Eye of that God thou comest to, Coming-Sinner: Rev. 8. Mat. 23.19. Heb. 10.10, 15. 1 Pet. 2.5.

Thirdly, God hath Strowed all the way (from the Gate of Hell, where thou wast, to the Gate of Heaven, whither thou art going) with Flowers out of his own Garden: Behold! How the Promises, Invitations, Calls, and Encouragements, like Lillies, lye round

about

ft

m ill

be

u

le

d

0

d

a

f

S

about thee; (Take heed that thou do not tread them under foot, Sinner!) With Promises, did I say? Yea, he hath mixed all those with his Own Name, his Sons Name; also, with the Name of Mercy, Goodness, Compassion, Love, Pity, Grace, Forgiveness, Pardon, and what not, that may encourage the Coming-Sinner.

the Coming-Sinner.

Fourthly, He hath also for thy Encouragement, laid up the Names, and set forth the Sins of those that have been saved: In his Book they are fairly written, that thou through Patience and Comfort of the Scrip-

tures, mightst have Hope.

1. In this Book is Recorded Noah's Maime and Sin; and how God had Mercy upon him.

2. In this Record is fairly written the Name of Lot, and the Nature of his Sin; and

how the Lord had Mercy upon him.

3. In this Record, thou hast also fairly written the Names of Moses, Aaron, Gideon, Sampson, David, Solomon, Peter, Paul; with the Nature of their Sins, and how God had Mercy upon them: And all to encourage thee, Coming-Sinner.

ragement, for the Man that is coming to Jefus Christ. Art thou coming? Art thou com-

ing indeed? Why?

I. Then this thy Coming, Is by vertue of God's

Come, and Welcome

God's Call. Thou art Called; Calling goes fore Coming: Coming is not of Works. but of him that Calletb. He went up into a Mountain, and called to him whom he would.

and they came to him, Mark 3. 13.

Secondly, Art thou coming? This is also by Virtue of Illumination. God has made thee fee; and therefore, thou art coming. So long as thou wast Darkness, thou lovest Darkness; and couldest not abide to come, because thy Deeds were Evil: But being now Illiminated and made to fee, what and where thou art; and also, what and where thy Saviour is: Now thou art coming to Jefus Christ. Bleffed art thou Simon Barjona! for Flesh and Blood bath not Revealed it unto thee (faid Christ) but my Father which is in Heaven; Mat. 16. 15, 16.

Thirdly, Art thou coming, this is because God has Inclined thine heart to come; God hath called thee, Illuminated thee, and inclined thy heart to come, and therefore thou comest to Jesus Christ. It is God that worketh in thee to VVill, and to come to Jesus Christ. Coming-Sinner bless God, for that he hath given thee a VVill to come to Jesus Christ. It is a Sign that thou belongest to Jesus Christ, because God has made thee willing to come to him (Pfal 110.3.) Bless God for flaying the enmity of thy mind, had he not done it, thou wouldest, as yet have hated thine own Salvation. Fourthly,

Fourthly, Art thou coming to fefus Chinis God that giveth thee Fewer; power to purfice thy VVill in the matters of thy Salvation, is the gift of God. Tis God that worketh in you both to VVill and Do, Phil. 2.13. not that God worketh VVill to come, where he gives no Power; but thou faculdest take notice, that Power is an additional Mercy. The Church saw that will and power were two things, when she cried, draw me, we will run after thee (Song 1. 4.) and so did David too, when he said, I will run the ways of thy Commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my Heart. VVill to come and power to pursue thy will, is a double Mercy, Coming-Sinner.

den rushings forward after Jesus Christ, (coming Sinners know what I mean) they also are thy helps from God. Perhaps thou feelest at sometimes, more than at others, strong stirrings up of heart; to fly to Jesus Christ; now thou hast at this time a sweet and stiff gale of the Spirit of God silling thy Sailes with the tresh gales of his good Spirit; and thou ridest at those times, as upon the wings of the wind, being carried out beyond thy self, beyond the most of thy Prayers, and also above all thy fear and tempta-

tions.

Sixibly, Coming Sinner, hast thou not, now and then a kifs of the sweet lips of

Come, ana Welcome, &c.

dropping like an Honey Comb upon thy Soul to revive thee, when thou art in the midst of thy dumps.

seventhly, Does not Jesus Christ sometimes give thee a glimpse of himself, though perhaps, thou seest him not, so long a time

as, while one may tell twenty.

Eighthly, Hast thou not sometimes as it were the very warmth of his wings over-shadowing the face of thy Soul, that gives thee as it were a gload upon thy Spirit, as the bright beams of the Sun do upon thy body, when it stiddenly breaks out of a cloud, though presently all is gone again?

Well all these things are the good hand of thy God upon thee; and they are upon thee to constrain, to provoke and to make thee willing, and able to come (coming Sinner) that thou mightest in the end be Saved.

FIN IS.



Fund Plain

t

es is y d,

nd.

ke nid.

Collation BDS - 4/5/43.

A-K¹², L⁶ (incl: front)

Author Bunyan, John, 1628-1688.